

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

STATE OF FLORIDA  
OFFICE OF INSURANCE REGULATION

IN THE MATTER OF:  
USE OF CREDIT SCORING AND CREDIT  
INFORMATION IN INSURANCE RATEMAKING  
Public Hearing  
\_\_\_\_\_ /

VOLUME I

February 18, 2009  
9:00 a.m. - 12:20 p.m.  
Cabinet Meeting Room, Lower Level, The Capitol  
Tallahassee, Florida

Reported by:  
CLARA C. ROTRUCK  
Court Reporter

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

Transcript Vol 1.txt

2 Steve Parton, General Counsel, OIR  
Stephen C. Fredrickson, Assistant General Counsel, OIR  
3 Mike Milnes, Deputy Director, Property & Casualty, OIR  
Howard Eagefeld, Actuary, Property & Casualty, OIR  
4 Sean M. Shaw, Florida Insurance Consumer Advocate  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

3

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 MR. PARTON: If everyone could please have a  
3 seat and we will get started? There are members of  
4 the panel that are not here yet that will be coming  
Page 2

5 and going as we proceed. As everybody is aware, we  
6 do have a legislative session that's going on.

7 I would appreciate it if you would at least  
8 put your cell phones on vibrate so we don't get  
9 entertained by some of your more unusual ringtones.  
10 Thank you.

11 Good morning. My name is Steve Parton. I am  
12 the General Counsel for the Office of Insurance  
13 Regulation.

14 I want to, first of all, say thank you for  
15 having accepted our invitation to appear here  
16 today. The purpose of this hearing is to take a  
17 look at the use of credit scoring by the insurance  
18 industry.

19 There have been at least five companies that  
20 were invited to come and attend, and I want you to  
21 understand that it was not because there was  
22 anything that we thought was wrong, but you all  
23 unfortunately represent some of the major portions  
24 of the market and it seemed best to talk to those  
25 companies who have major portions of the market

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

4

1 that are using credit scoring to see, number one,  
2 how they're using it, and number two, other related  
3 matters to credit scoring.

4 The industry has made a number of claims about  
5 credit scoring. They have indicated that it has  
6 allowed greater affordability and availability.  
7 These are claims which have been made and we have

8 yet to see any empirical data that would suggest  
9 that that is correct, so we're kind of interested  
10 in those particular claims. This is the primary  
11 value that the industry ultimately points its  
12 finger at for the use of credit scoring.

13 Moreover, the industry has also claimed that  
14 if you didn't have good scoring that, in fact,  
15 rates would go up, and certainly we're going to be  
16 asking questions with regards to that to see what  
17 support for that issue or that statement actually  
18 is.

19 We have a number of concerns about credit  
20 scoring. These concerns have, frankly, been  
21 ongoing and, in fact, preceded the passage of our  
22 credit scoring law.

23 There have been issues with regards to whether  
24 or not there is discrimination going on with  
25 regards to race or other factors through the use of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

5

1 credit scoring, either intentionally or otherwise.  
2 Frankly, we have studied this for the last five  
3 years. We don't believe that there is any  
4 intentional discrimination going on by the  
5 industry, but there certainly are questions that  
6 have arisen.

7 The last study I saw was a study done by the  
8 FTC that made a number of findings. One of those  
9 findings was that credit-based insurance scores are  
10 effective predictors of risk.

11           One thing I have noticed is that the industry  
12           loves that finding. It's consistent with what they  
13           have always said, which is that it's a very good  
14           tool for identifying risk factors for claims, but  
15           there were other troubling, more troubling findings  
16           that were made by the FTC.

17           One was, and I am quoting from the report,  
18           "Credit-based insurance scores are distributed  
19           differently among racial and ethnic groups, and  
20           this difference is likely to have an effect on  
21           insurance premiums that these groups pay on  
22           average. Non-Hispanic whites and Asians are  
23           distributed relatively evenly over the range of  
24           scores, while African-Americans and Hispanics are  
25           substantially over-represented among consumers with

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

6

1           the lowest scores, (the scores associated with the  
2           highest predicted risk), and substantially under-  
3           represented among those with the highest scores."  
4           And I emphasize the word that they use, which is  
5           substantially, and that is a concern.

6           So the questions we are going to be talking  
7           about here today is what the industry may or may  
8           not have done to address these particular concerns  
9           with regards to that. It's even a larger concern  
10          now. We're at a time of an economic crisis. We  
11          have a downturn in our economy that's affecting a  
12          great number of people. People are losing homes to  
13          foreclosure, they're losing jobs. All of these

14 have a potential impact on credit scores, and  
15 ultimately, then, the price of insurance that the  
16 insurance-buying public will have to pay. So the  
17 question then arises, what should we do about that?

18 So these are some of the issues that we want  
19 to address. We also want to take a look at how the  
20 use of credit scores is being implemented by the  
21 individual companies, which is why we have asked  
22 you to be here today, among other concerns that we  
23 will be addressing with you.

24 I do appreciate those of you who have  
25 responded with documents. I do know that there was

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

7

1 a short notice with regards to the subpoena, which  
2 I apologize for. I was glad that you finally  
3 called me so that we could try to work out some  
4 sort of arrangements so that you did not have to  
5 take extraordinary efforts to deal with our request  
6 for documents.

7 We going to start this morning, Senator  
8 Storms, how are you this morning?

9 SENATOR STORMS: Hello, how are you?

10 MR. PARTON: Very good. I appreciate your  
11 being here. It's really unusual for me to be  
12 sitting with you on one of these daises, usually  
13 I'm out there.

14 And I have to tell you, I am really  
15 uncomfortable sitting here. I mean, after all,  
16 this is where the Governor usually sits and the

17 Cabinet, and it's really uncomfortable.

18 I would like to introduce Senator Storms.  
19 Senator Storms is sponsoring a bill regarding  
20 occupational, educational and credit scoring and  
21 she has indicated the desire to address this  
22 particular hearing and we're going to allow you to  
23 do first off.

24 SENATOR STORMS: Thank you very much.

25 As you know, I chair Children and Families and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

8

1 Elder Affairs, and so I have to hop on my horse and  
2 get to that meeting immediately after this, so I  
3 will be leaving immediately after my comments.

4 I just wanted to take the opportunity to thank  
5 Commissioner McCarty and you and everyone on staff  
6 for hosting this meeting and also for giving me the  
7 opportunity to address the body.

8 I think this matter is very important. And I  
9 guess we don't need to rehash what's happening in  
10 the economy right now, but certainly if it weren't  
11 for the economy then perhaps this would not be so  
12 timely, but it's particularly timely for people who  
13 are, through no fault of their own, who are really  
14 suffering from this economy.

15 I think of the dad with five kids who has had  
16 his hours cut back or maybe been laid off and he's  
17 doing everything he can, picking up odd jobs here  
18 and there just to keep his family fed and to pay  
19 the bills, and then to be faced with, because of

20 this problem, to be faced with a downturn in his  
21 credit, which means credit is going to be tighter  
22 for him, and then as a result of that to see his  
23 insurance rates go up through no fault of his own,  
24 and the driver that he was the day before his job  
25 was cut back and the driver that he is after has

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

9

1 not changed at all, and yet he'll experience an  
2 increase in his rates.

3 People are being crushed by the economy right  
4 now and families are being crushed by the economy  
5 right now. The last thing that we need to do is to  
6 enable, to continue to allow insurance companies to  
7 crush the family further.

8 So I think that this is a matter of great  
9 public importance for our families. It's an  
10 economic stimulus, because any time we allow people  
11 to keep more money in their own pockets to pay the  
12 bills and to do the things that they need to do,  
13 then they will have more, hopefully more disposable  
14 income either to pay the bills or to go out into  
15 the economy and buy towels and groceries and maybe  
16 have a little bit of extra discretionary income.

17 The hearing today is so important, because I'd  
18 like to hear the testimony, I'd like to receive a  
19 copy of the testimony, if you don't mind. I'd like  
20 to review it. It would be very helpful to me as I  
21 shepherd this legislation through.

22 And I want people to understand, this is not  
Page 8

23 beating up, this isn't taking an opportunity to  
24 beat up on the insurance industry or to blacken  
25 anybody's eyes. This is more of an opportunity to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

10

1 protect Florida families, and to say for the people  
2 who disproportionately are being impacted by credit  
3 scoring methods, that -- when they may have had no  
4 control over their credit scores, then this is  
5 something that we absolutely need to address, and  
6 particularly when it goes to the issue of the  
7 disproportionate impact upon minorities and people  
8 at the lower socioeconomic level. Their lives are  
9 hard enough, and we need to do everything that we  
10 can to make sure that we give them an opportunity,  
11 that's what this is, is the land of opportunity.

12 So I just wanted to take this opportunity to  
13 say, we're going to help make sure people who are  
14 hard workers and who are not out there crashing  
15 into things, not out there speeding around, those  
16 are all legitimate things that insurance companies  
17 can take into account in the calculations of  
18 insurance rates, but credit scoring has no impact  
19 on their driving skills, on their ticketing, on any  
20 number of things. So there is not a cause and  
21 effect, in other words, between somebody having a  
22 credit score that's challenging and somebody who  
23 has a better credit score.

24 we all probably know people who have a very  
25 high credit score and yet maybe have gotten a lot

1 of tickets, or drive like Mr. Magoo, I bet Mr.  
2 Magoo had a really great credit score, but the fact  
3 of the matter is there is no cause-and-effect  
4 relationship between credit scores and a person's  
5 driving skills and insurability.

6 I know that the industry has argued for a  
7 cause, a cause and effect, but it's not a cause and  
8 effect. At the very, very least it would be  
9 correlative, and in my opinion correlative is not  
10 enough to support charging additional rates.

11 So I won't take too much longer. I have to  
12 hop on my horse, as I said, and up to my meeting  
13 that I chair.

14 So thank you for allowing me to be here.  
15 Anything that I can do to be helpful, I want do.

16 MR. PARTON: Thank you, Senator Storms. As  
17 you know, the Commissioner and the Office is  
18 concerned about the credit scoring and what the  
19 appropriate way is to deal with those particular  
20 facts. We will be having a transcript prepared for  
21 this. We may even provide some sort of summary  
22 report which may make it easier for you as well.

23 SENATOR STORMS: Thank you.

24 MR. PARTON: Thank you again.

25 We have a tentative agenda, I say tentative

1 because there may be folks that we have to perhaps  
2 interrupt in order to accommodate their having the  
3 opportunity to speak here today. We're expecting  
4 some members of the House and perhaps other members  
5 of the Senate who would come in and we're going to  
6 give them the opportunity to speak, too. So be  
7 patient and flexible if we have to interrupt you.

8 So first on the agenda is Mr. Birny Birnbaum.  
9 Mr. Birnbaum is the executive director of the  
10 Center for Economic Justice. I think he's also a  
11 consumer representative for the National  
12 Association of Insurance Commissioners, and he has  
13 agreed to be here this morning and to present his  
14 concerns and ideas with regards to credit scoring.

15 Mr. Birnbaum?

16 By the way, everyone that's going to be  
17 testifying, we're going to be doing so under oath.  
18 Don't be offended, but it's appropriate when we  
19 have these sort of evidentiary hearings that that  
20 be done.

21 Before you begin, Mr. Birnbaum, would you  
22 raise your right hand? Do you solemnly swear or  
23 affirm to tell the whole truth and nothing but the  
24 truth in the course of this hearing?

25 MR. BIRNBAUM: Yes.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

13

1 MR. PARTON: Thank you.

2 MR. BIRNBAUM: Thank you.

3 My name is Birny Birnbaum. I am the executive  
4 director of the Center for Economic Justice, and I  
5 appreciate the opportunity to visit with you today  
6 about credit scoring.

7 Before I get into my qualifications and my  
8 general comments, let me try to put the urgency of  
9 this issue into context.

10 The rate of delinquencies, of foreclosures, of  
11 bankruptcies have skyrocketed over the past few  
12 years. Consumers are under incredible stress,  
13 financial stress because of job loss, which has  
14 doubled in many states, and not just unemployment,  
15 but underemployment.

16 The available -- resources available to  
17 consumers for paying bills has dropped while the  
18 pressure to pay those bills has increased. Health  
19 care costs have increased. A lot of consumers have  
20 either lost their health care coverage or the  
21 amount that their employers are paying has been cut  
22 back. So the pressure on consumers has increased  
23 dramatically.

24 Everybody seems to recognize that consumers  
25 are under tremendous financial pressure. Congress

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

14

1 is working to address the foreclosure problem for  
2 homeowners. They're trying to address the problem  
3 in financial markets with banks not making loans.  
4 They're trying to address the abuses in credit  
5 cards by passing laws that stop abusive credit card

6 practices that gouge consumers. They passed a  
7 stimulus package to stimulate the economy. So  
8 everybody seems to recognize that the consumers are  
9 under pressure and that's reflected, obviously, in  
10 credit scores and other things.

11 well, that is, everybody except the insurance  
12 industry. For some reason, the insurance industry  
13 seems to believe that credit scoring is good for  
14 consumers. They seem to be the only ones who  
15 believe that.

16 The idea that if you've lost your job, if your  
17 lender has cut back on your credit limit so that  
18 now your debt is the greater percentage of your  
19 limit, the fact that you're under this financial  
20 pressure, insurance companies think that the proper  
21 award for that is higher auto and homeowners  
22 insurance rates because your credit score has gone  
23 down.

24 Now, that's probably fair in the eyes of some  
25 actuaries, but I can't imagine that anyone else

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

15

1 would think that that's a fair practice.

2 MR. PARTON: Mr. Birnbaum, I hate to interrupt  
3 you, but if I could, we have a member of the  
4 Legislature here that would like to speak.

5 Representative Priscilla Taylor, welcome.

6 REPRESENTATIVE TAYLOR: Thank you.

7 MR. PARTON: I appreciate you coming and be  
8 willing to address this hearing, and we do

9 appreciate you being here today. Thank you.

10 REPRESENTATIVE TAYLOR: well, good morning.  
11 Having served as an insurance agent for many years  
12 I have seen the effect of using credit scoring as  
13 part of the underwriting guidelines in determining  
14 whether an individual should receive a preferred or  
15 a standard rated policy. I have had customers who  
16 have actually had no tickets, no accidents and  
17 prior insurance who could not qualify for a  
18 preferred rate simply because their credit score  
19 was low.

20 Now, the question that the customers who are  
21 affected by this always ask is, how does having a  
22 low credit score make me more likely to get into an  
23 accident, and why should a person with a low credit  
24 score, a perfect driving record, pay more for  
25 insurance than someone with the financial means,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

16

1 some who are rich, who might have just totaled a  
2 car within the past six months?

3 Now, unfortunately this practice seems to have  
4 a disparate effect on minorities. Now, as we all  
5 know, red-lining is illegal. We know that. There  
6 was a federal challenge to that which made it  
7 illegal to do. But, however, this practice seems  
8 to be a back-door way for companies to charge  
9 higher rates to minority and ethnic groups which  
10 typically have lower credit scores, while all the  
11 same seem to be ignoring the customer's ethnicity.

12 Now, after having so many customers, because  
13 my agency has always been basically in the minority  
14 community, but after having so many customers being  
15 shut out of getting preferred rates, I did a little  
16 research on my own to determine if, in fact, there  
17 is a real correlation between credit score and  
18 frequency of claims.

19 Now, the correlation is so slight that 96  
20 percent of those with less-than-perfect credit have  
21 perfectly normal claims frequency. In other words,  
22 96 percent of those with weak credit are being  
23 punished for the behavior of a handful of  
24 individuals, most of whom would have been charged  
25 higher rates based on their driving records and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

17

1 past claims history without ever looking at their  
2 credit score.

3 So the question that I ask still remains: How  
4 does having a low credit score make you more likely  
5 to get into an accident? And the answer, of  
6 course, that I have is that it doesn't. Thank you.

7 MR. PARTON: Thank you, Representative Taylor.  
8 I appreciate you coming and provide us those  
9 insights, and we look forward to working with you  
10 in the future. Thank you.

11 My apologies, Birny.

12 MR. BIRNBAUM: No problem. It's good to hear  
13 those comments.

14 Let me get into, I've been working on

15 insurance credit scoring issues since 1991, when I  
16 was the chief economist at the Texas Office of  
17 Public Insurance Counsel. I have continued to work  
18 on insurance credit scoring issues since then,  
19 including my role as Chief Economist and Associate  
20 Commissioner for Policy and Research at the Texas  
21 Department of Insurance, where I was responsible  
22 for the review and approval of rate filings.

23 I have been accepted as an expert on both  
24 economic and actuarial issues related to rates and  
25 risk classifications. I have worked on insurance

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

18

1 scoring issues at the NAIC, both as a regulator and  
2 as a consumer representative, over the years, and I  
3 have testified before Congress on the issue of  
4 insurance credit scoring.

5 The three points or three topics I would like  
6 to talk about today, time permitting, are these.

7 One is that insurance scoring is unfairly  
8 discriminatory, in violation of both actuarial  
9 principles and statutory requirements in Florida.  
10 Consequently, the Office of Insurance Regulation  
11 has the authority and the responsibility to  
12 disapprove insurers' use of consumer credit  
13 information for underwriting, tier placement and  
14 rating.

15 Second, insurance scoring is unfairly  
16 discriminatory in a broader sense. It violates  
17 public policy and should be prohibited by statute.

18 Third, I have some comments on the proposed  
19 rule if you have a time and interest on that today.

20 First let me talk about insurance scoring  
21 being unfairly discriminatory in violation of  
22 actuarial principles and statutory requirements.

23 Risk classification, which is basically the  
24 factors that are used to determine how premium is  
25 allocated to different groups of consumers, must be

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

19

1 equitable or fair. The factor, which is the  
2 characteristic of the consumer, the vehicle, the  
3 property, must accurately reflect differences among  
4 expected costs and it must be objective and  
5 consistent. It must be a specifically determinable  
6 fact, not subject to manipulation.

7 Let me give you an example. Let's say that we  
8 were going to use your hair, we were going to use a  
9 model of your hair, or lack thereof, to determine  
10 your rate, and we had a model that factored in  
11 color, hair length, hair thickness, the amount over  
12 your ears, et cetera.

13 MR. PARTON: This is really personal, Birny.

14 MR. BIRNBAUM: I know.

15 well, why wouldn't that be a good risk  
16 classification? well, because it's so easily  
17 manipulatable, right? You can shave your head, you  
18 can cut your hair, you can change your hair color,  
19 you can thicken it, you can thin it, you can do all  
20 sorts of things. So once you know about the risk

21 classification system, you can engage in anti-  
22 selection or adverse selection; you can manipulate  
23 the system, you can manipulate the risk  
24 characteristics.

25 But clearly it's not an objective

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

20

1 characteristic, it's not an objective factor, and  
2 violates both actuarial standards and statutory  
3 provisions.

4 well, credit scoring is really quite analogous  
5 to using your hair. I'll go through a very lengthy  
6 list of things and reasons why credit scoring is  
7 not objective and why it's subject to manipulation.  
8 Not only is it subject to manipulation, there are  
9 companies out there advertising to manipulate it.  
10 So think about that. Think about other rating  
11 factors that are used.

12 well, we use your driving record. Come on in,  
13 we'll manipulate your driving record. We'll  
14 expunge that accident or we'll make it not as  
15 severe. Well, we know that's not going to happen,  
16 because companies have claims databases that they  
17 rely upon.

18 well, what about miles driven? That's very  
19 popular. Well, I'm going to manipulate that. How  
20 am I going to manipulate that? Well, if I engage  
21 in fraud and turn back my odometer, perhaps, but  
22 otherwise you can't manipulate it. What it is is  
23 what it is.

24 Look at other factors that are used, your age,  
25 driving experience. You can't manipulate those

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

21

1 things. The type of vehicle that you drive,  
2 whether you have an anti-theft device, whether you  
3 have wind-resistant construction on your home,  
4 these are not subjective criteria. They're  
5 objective facts that you can use.

6 Now, let's look at credit scoring. How about  
7 let's start with the definition of a bankruptcy?  
8 If you have a bankruptcy on your account, that's a  
9 very negative thing. well, what's a bankruptcy?  
10 well, you filed this thing, except Congress a few  
11 years ago changed the criteria for bankruptcy, so  
12 now it's different than it was a few years ago, the  
13 things that you have to do in order to qualify for  
14 a bankruptcy and the type of bankruptcy that you  
15 can get.

16 So what happened is there was a huge surge in  
17 bankruptcies right before the law became effective,  
18 then it dropped off dramatically because everybody  
19 rushed to file bankruptcy, and then it has  
20 increased since then.

21 well, if in fact there was a relationship  
22 between bankruptcies and auto claims we would  
23 expect the kind of relation, we would have expected  
24 a huge surge in claims, then a huge drop, then a  
25 gradual increase. That hasn't been the case, of

1 course.

2 what about foreclosures? well, if you can't  
3 pay your debt, your home goes into foreclosure.  
4 That's a serious problem. well, except that  
5 companies have now, Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac have  
6 said, we're doing a moratorium on foreclosures. So  
7 again, where is the objective criteria by which you  
8 determine what a foreclosure is and how you come  
9 into foreclosure? Yes, it's objective if there's a  
10 foreclosure on your credit report, but what's not  
11 objective is how you came to that.

12 so if you, if it's completely arbitrary how  
13 these things become an item on your credit report,  
14 then it can't be an objective characteristic.

15 Fair Isaac is the originator of scoring  
16 models. They are the originator of insurance  
17 scoring models. They reported a couple of years  
18 ago, they admitted, finally, 25 percent of the  
19 population is unscorable using traditional credit  
20 information. 25 percent, which is approximately 50  
21 million households across the country.

22 well, what does that mean? well, what it  
23 means is, the way insurers use it, is that all of a  
24 sudden there is this humongous block of consumers  
25 who are treated poorly, because by and large if

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 you're unscorable, if there is a no-hit, then you  
Page 20

2 get a worse credit score and higher premium.

3 Now, clearly, within that group of 25 percent  
4 there is a whole spectrum of consumers, some of  
5 which are high risks, some of which are low risks,  
6 but you have this huge group that's being put in  
7 there.

8 Now, why don't people have information on  
9 their credit report? Again, does it have something  
10 to do objectively with the risk of loss? No.  
11 People don't have it in there for a variety of  
12 reasons.

13 One, the lenders don't report it. There are a  
14 variety of lenders who don't report to credit  
15 bureaus, not just types of lenders, like payday  
16 lenders or check-cashing operations, but small  
17 lenders. The credit bureaus won't even take report  
18 information from lenders unless they meet a certain  
19 threshold of volume. So one of the reasons that  
20 people don't have information is that their  
21 creditors, their lenders don't report it.

22 Another reason is they don't use credit, they  
23 pay cash. So when we get to the industry defense  
24 which is blaming the victim if you have a good  
25 credit score, it means you're financially

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

24

1 responsible, therefore you're more likely to manage  
2 your risk, that's the insurer mantra, we find out  
3 that that's clearly not the case. There are plenty  
4 of people who are financially responsible who

5 choose not to use credit for a variety of reasons.  
6 Here's another example, another reason why  
7 it's an arbitrary risk factor. The information in  
8 the three credit reports vary, in some cases  
9 dramatically. I know from my own experience that  
10 inquiries, for example, when I checked my three  
11 credit reports there was not one inquiry that was  
12 common to all three. And inquiries have a very big  
13 impact on the credit score, for some reason.  
14 They're using the models -- well, I know the  
15 reason, it's a data-mining exercise, but there is  
16 no logical reason why inquiries would be involved  
17 with this.

18 So the three credit reports have different  
19 things, and depending upon which credit bureau you  
20 use, your credit score can be high, low or in  
21 between. Well, that's clearly an arbitrary event,  
22 depending upon which credit bureau your insurer  
23 happens to use.

24 Now, consider how that issue is addressed in  
25 the whole lending market. Number one, most lenders

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

25

1 use all three credit bureau reports, they get a  
2 merged report so you don't have that issue.

3 Now, remember, your credit score is a function  
4 not just of what's in your report, but what's  
5 missing from your report. So missing information  
6 can hurt you just as much or more than having  
7 negative information in your report.

8           So when you have a situation where, depending  
9           upon which credit bureau you go to, you get a bad  
10          score or a good score, that's arbitrary. That's  
11          not an objective criteria for risk classification.

12          Lenders have also started coming out with new  
13          scoring models that not only merge them, but  
14          produce a common score, the so-called VantageScore  
15          from the three credit bureaus, in which they try to  
16          address the problem with the differences among the  
17          credit reports. You never see any of that in  
18          insurance credit scoring.

19          So that's an arbitrary thing that, number one,  
20          clearly indicates that it shouldn't be used for  
21          risk classification, but number two, even if it is  
22          allowed, any rule regulating insurance scoring  
23          should mandate the use of the three major credit  
24          reports in a merged fashion so that consumers  
25          aren't penalized because of the differences between

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

26

1          the three credit bureaus.

2           The timing of the report, factors that have a  
3          big impact on your credit score include the balance  
4          on your credit to your limits. Well, if you happen  
5          to have your credit report taken right before you  
6          make your payment, your balance is going to be  
7          high. If it's the day after you make your payment,  
8          the balance is going to be low.

9           well, how can something be termed an objective  
10         characteristic when the score can change within a

11 three- or four-day period based upon when you got  
12 that credit report? The fact that it can vary over  
13 time, a short period of time like that, indicates  
14 it's not objective.

15 MR. PARTON: Is it not also an issue that  
16 creditors, banks, credit cards can arbitrarily  
17 reduce what your credit limit was, which then again  
18 would change overnight the relationship between  
19 what your balance is and what your overall credit  
20 is?

21 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, exactly. That's a few  
22 down on the list.

23 MR. PARTON: My apologies.

24 MR. SHAW: If your credit score is so  
25 arbitrary, why do banks use it to determine if

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

27

1 you're going to get a loan?

2 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, first of all, banks use  
3 it because they're in the business of lending  
4 money, so they want to gauge, they want some  
5 measure of whether you have paid your loans back in  
6 your past. They're looking at your loan payment  
7 history. So the information is directly relevant  
8 to their purposes, number one, and number two, they  
9 actually take precautions, they address some of the  
10 problems with the arbitrary nature of the credit  
11 report, such as the use of the merged reports, use  
12 of the VantageScore.

13 In addition, lenders are also getting into the  
Page 24

14 use of non-traditional credit information. You  
15 remember I mentioned before that 25 percent of the  
16 population is unscorable. Well, there's now  
17 additional what's called non-traditional credit  
18 information, including rental payments, utility  
19 payments, things that don't make it into a normal  
20 credit report but that do make it into these non-  
21 traditional credit reports, and that information is  
22 being used because that provides a richer  
23 description of whether consumers are paying their  
24 bills on time. So that's exactly what lenders are  
25 looking for, does somebody have a history of paying

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

28

1 their bills on time.  
2 Now, let's say I went into a lender and they  
3 said yes -- I wanted a loan for my car and they go,  
4 well, you know, I know that most banks are looking  
5 at whether you've paid your previous loans back,  
6 but we're not interested in that. We've got a new  
7 model. It's based on your driving record and your  
8 claims history, and based on your driving record  
9 and claims history we're going to decide whether  
10 we're going to give you an auto loan. We don't  
11 care whether you've paid your previous loans back  
12 like clockwork. You have an accident; therefore,  
13 we're not going to give you an auto loan.  
14 Consumers would be outraged, and rightly so.

15 why should the ability for me getting a loan  
16 be contingent on whether I got a ticket or an

17 accident? It shouldn't, it's not relevant to that,  
18 but that's exactly what happens. The inverse of  
19 that is exactly what happens with credit scoring.  
20 You go in, you get a policy based upon -- and the  
21 rates should be based upon the expectation of your  
22 claims and your driving record, and it's based on  
23 this information that was collected for lenders.

24 MR. PARTON: I've got one question, Birny.

25 I was once asked the question, and I'm going

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

29

1 to address it to you, and I don't think I answered  
2 it very well. It's along the lines that you just  
3 talked about. I go to a bank, they ask for this  
4 information and we're perfectly okay with that  
5 being information for purposes of a loan. Why is  
6 it not appropriate, or how is it being used, if you  
7 will, by the industry, when the insurance industry,  
8 who shouldn't be concerned about whether I can pay  
9 back a loan, but is actually using it to predict  
10 when they will actually have to pay? Do you have  
11 any comments about that?

12 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, I'm not sure I follow.

13 MR. PARTON: If it's okay for the bank -- I  
14 understand you have addressed part of this, okay,  
15 because what the banks are trying to do is to  
16 determine is who is a good credit risk in terms of  
17 paying money back. How is that relevant, if you  
18 will, to insurance, if at all?

19 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, it's not. I mean, let's

20 take a step back and say, how did the use of  
21 insurance scoring come about? Was it because  
22 insurers had this idea, we have a theory that  
23 credit is going to somehow be a good predictor of  
24 claims, and therefore, we're going to test that  
25 out? Is that the way it happened? No.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

30

1 The way it happened is people who were in the  
2 business of collecting credit information and  
3 developing credit scoring models wanted to go  
4 beyond banks. It's a data-mining exercise. It's  
5 not an exercise created on the basis of any kind of  
6 theory, it's a data-mining exercise which says,  
7 look, credit scores and credit histories are a huge  
8 database that we have on almost everybody in the  
9 population, this is great, we can do data-mining on  
10 it. And what data-mining means is we can sift  
11 through the data to see what sorts of relationships  
12 there are.

13 It's not as if there's any kind of theory that  
14 links credit to insurance if any of the  
15 explanations are after-the-fact rationales. It's  
16 simply a result of data-mining using an existing  
17 database.

18 I guarantee you if there was a huge database  
19 of genetic information available to industry, they  
20 would be using it, and, you know, they would be  
21 figuring out how the genetic information relates to  
22 auto claims, using data-mining. They'd develop a

23 model for it, they would implement it, and then  
24 after the fact they would rationalize why it's  
25 relevant. But going in, it's just a data-mining

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

31

1 exercise.

2 which really gets to the second point that I'm  
3 going to talk about, why it should be prohibited,  
4 because it undermines the insurance mechanism, the  
5 use of credit scoring.

6 so still I want to really focus for the  
7 initial part on why this is an arbitrary risk  
8 classification and therefore in violation of  
9 actuarial principles and statutory requirements.

10 I talked about the timing of the reports.  
11 what about errors? The 2004 Federal Reserve Board  
12 study said that 25 percent of the reports, credit  
13 reports have out-of-date information.

14 Now, we already know that the credit reports  
15 don't contain information from certain types of  
16 lenders. They don't contain information on other  
17 types of payment history, like rental payments or  
18 utility payments.

19 So remember, it's not just errors in terms of  
20 you have a bankruptcy stated here when you don't  
21 really have one; it's errors of omission. The  
22 absence of credit information is just as harmful as  
23 the presence of negative information. So errors of  
24 omission are critical here, and we know that there  
25 are plenty of errors of omission.

1           Now, the key issue here in a risk factor is,  
2           can you manipulate it? Can you take a factor, is  
3           it objective and non-manipulatable, or is it  
4           something you can manipulate?

5           well, credit scores are clearly something you  
6           can manipulate. There are businesses out there who  
7           advertise, "Manipulate your credit score." They  
8           tell you how to manipulate your credit score. They  
9           tell you all the things to do within a 30- to 60-  
10          day period.

11          Now, clearly, something cannot be an objective  
12          characteristic if you can manipulate that, if you  
13          can manipulate the score significantly in a short  
14          period of time. It's like the example I gave you  
15          with the hair.

16          Now, the thing that's so bizarre about this is  
17          that so much in your credit report is a function of  
18          the business decisions of lenders.

19          Now, again, when you think about a risk  
20          classification as an objective characteristic, you  
21          think of it as a characteristic of the consumer, of  
22          the vehicle or the property, but when it comes to  
23          the information in your credit report, it is  
24          information that changes based on business  
25          decisions of lenders.

1           Look at a variety of things that lenders do.  
2           First of all, let's talk about the decision to loan  
3           money. Let's talk about auto and home loans over  
4           the last three years or four years. Let's talk  
5           about predatory lending in the sub-prime crisis,  
6           lenders choosing to focus on minority communities  
7           for abusive and predatory lending practices as  
8           identified by a number of fair housing groups.  
9           Let's talk about lenders' decisions to throw money  
10          at consumers with stated income loans, no down  
11          payment, with exorbitant appraisals of homes. So  
12          consumers are basically having money thrown at them  
13          and beyond their capacity to pay, and somehow  
14          consumers are supposed to be the ones who know,  
15          yes, this is a good for me in terms of my credit  
16          score.

17                 How about auto loans? It used to be you put  
18                 some money down for an auto because the auto was  
19                 the collateral for the loan. Over the last several  
20                 years, what's happened with auto loans? The term  
21                 of the loan has increased, the amount of the loan  
22                 has far exceeded the amount of the vehicle, so that  
23                 the amount of the loan far exceeds the collateral.

24                 well, that's irresponsible lending practices  
25                 in auto, just as there were irresponsible lending

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

34

1           practices in homeowners. So the credit reports of  
2           consumers suffer because of those irresponsible

3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

lending practices.

Now, let's talk about the reporting decisions of lenders. Some lenders have decided they're not going to report the credit limits, which means that what's in your credit history is the balance, your credit limit is the balance, because the lender doesn't report the actual limit, which means that instead of the actual balance-to-limit being used in your credit score, you have 100 percent used, which is your balance to your balance.

Now, that's clearly arbitrary. It's clearly not an objective description of the risk or of the consumer or of the characteristic.

How about lenders deciding all of a sudden, I'm going to cut the limits on your home equity loan, I'm going to cut the limits on your credit card and I'm going to raise the rates and I'm going to raise the fees on this? All of these things come into play.

well, what happens with that decision? well, immediately the credit score changes, because some of those objective, quote, unquote, objective characteristics change, but what else happens?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

35

1  
2  
3  
4  
5

well, now, consumers who were paying a certain amount in interest for carrying a credit card balance are paying more, all the penalties increase, so those thing changed because of the credit decisions based on -- of lenders, not

6 because of the behavior of consumers.

7 Again, it's an arbitrary set of  
8 characteristics that can be manipulated and that  
9 are, by and large, the result of business decisions  
10 of lenders, not things that are the actions of  
11 consumers.

12 Now, let me say I'm not trying to excuse  
13 consumers who engaged in reckless borrowing, and  
14 certainly there are consumers who borrowed and have  
15 borrowed over the past few years when they  
16 shouldn't have and could have known and should have  
17 known better.

18 But the evidence is pretty strong that there  
19 was a lot of irresponsible lending going on. The  
20 fact that we have had a financial crisis, a  
21 meltdown, we're talking about literally a trillion  
22 dollars of home loan defaults rippling through to  
23 collateralized debt obligations and mortgage-backed  
24 securities, suggests that it wasn't consumers who  
25 were the ones who were saying, "we have to have

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

36

1 this." It was business decisions of lenders and  
2 wall street investors who were throwing the money  
3 out there and making irresponsible loans.

4 why should consumers be penalized with higher  
5 auto and homeowners insurance rates because of  
6 that? Again, we're not talking about consumers  
7 saying, okay, we borrowed too much, now we can't  
8 get any more loans, but why should the

9 irresponsible actions of lenders in throwing money  
10 at consumers translate into higher auto and  
11 homeowners insurance rates because of credit  
12 scoring?

13 Now, the defense of the industry is that,  
14 look, we have a statistical relationship between  
15 credit scores, basically the output from your  
16 credit reports, these things that we call credit  
17 scores, and the risk of loss. We use sophisticated  
18 statistical models, generalized linear models to  
19 show that there is this relationship.

20 Well, the problem with that is that, one, you  
21 can model anything. For anybody who has an  
22 economics background, econometric models have been  
23 used for a long time by economists who predict and  
24 model the economy, and while you can get an  
25 econometric model that describes perfectly

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

37

1 historical experience, it's rarely effective in  
2 predicting the future. You can model historical  
3 experience to a point, because you can model  
4 anything, but if there was truly a relationship, if  
5 there was truly a relationship between credit  
6 history and expected losses, then what we would  
7 expect to see is the same type of relationship that  
8 we see between other rating factors and losses,  
9 which are, as there is an increase in risk factors,  
10 there is an increase in claims.

11 For example, we know that youthful drivers are

12 involved in more accidents than more mature  
13 drivers. well, as the population ages and the  
14 percentage of more mature drivers grows, we see a  
15 lower frequency of claims. If the population of  
16 youthful drivers were to quadruple, we know there  
17 would be an increase in the frequency of claims.  
18 But when it comes to credit scoring, when the  
19 number of bankruptcies quadruples, when defaults  
20 and delinquency doubles, when all of the  
21 characteristics associated with, quote, unquote,  
22 bad credit increase, we're not seeing the huge  
23 increase in claims that you would associate with  
24 that type of activity.

25 In fact, as credit scores have worsened, as

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

38

1 credit characteristics have worsened, we've seen a  
2 flattening or a reduction in the frequency of non-  
3 catastrophe claims, which of course, doesn't even  
4 get into the issue of catastrophe-related claims  
5 and how that could possibly be related to credit  
6 history.

7 The other thing is when you look at the  
8 models, when you look at the output that the  
9 companies produced, what they're looking for is  
10 something called lift. They segment the  
11 population, they segment their policyholders in  
12 such a way to produce the greatest lift, meaning  
13 the greatest difference between those with the  
14 worst credit scores and those with the best credit

15 scores.

16 well, the problem is that when we look at the  
17 actual data of the segments in between, it's not a  
18 smooth curve. You go through there and you'll see  
19 that there are some groups with an average credit  
20 score below another group of an average credit  
21 score, but because they're ahead on the curve they  
22 get lower rates or they get higher rates even  
23 though they should be getting lower rates. In  
24 other words, when you look at the actual segment  
25 it's not a smooth curve, there are contradictions

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

39

1 in there, but it's modeled as if it were a smooth  
2 curve.

3 well, the result is that consumers who  
4 actually had better credit scores get worse rates  
5 because of this smoothing.

6 Now, let me move on to some of the public  
7 policy reasons for banning credit scoring.

8 First off, there are two core functions for  
9 the insurance mechanism. One is to provide  
10 essential financial security tools for consumers so  
11 that in the event of a catastrophic event, a car  
12 accident, a fire, a hurricane, that the consumer  
13 isn't wiped out.

14 In the absence of insurance, consumers would,  
15 particularly low- and middle-income consumers,  
16 would not be able to develop any kind of financial  
17 assets, would not be able to engage in economic

18 development and progress. Insurance is clearly  
19 essential for economic development and community  
20 development.

21 So in order for that to be true, insurance has  
22 to be available to consumers and it has to be  
23 affordable, and, of course, most states, including  
24 Florida, require insurance to be available because  
25 it's mandatory for auto insurance, and lenders, of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

40

1 course, require insurance for home mortgages. You  
2 can't buy a home unless you can really get  
3 homeowners insurance.

4 So availability and affordability is an  
5 important aspect of this, because it's part of  
6 insurance serving its role as an essential  
7 financial security tool.

8 The second role of insurance is loss  
9 mitigation. Insurance is the preeminent tool for  
10 providing feedback to consumers about engaging in  
11 less risky behavior and avoiding more risky  
12 behavior.

13 Risk classification should be providing  
14 economic incentives to consumers to reduce their  
15 risks. For example, one of the best examples is  
16 discounts for wind mitigation. If you weatherproof  
17 your home to withstand hurricanes, you get large  
18 discounts. Why? Because you're engaging in loss  
19 mitigation. And discounts like that, just like  
20 discounts for anti-theft devices in automobiles,

21 not only promote less risky behavior, but they pay  
22 for themselves. They're discounts that pay for  
23 themselves, because nobody else has to pay for you  
24 getting that discount.

25 If I get an anti-theft device in my vehicle

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

41

1 and I get ten percent discount of that, that  
2 discount is paid for by the lower likelihood of a  
3 claim. If I do retrofitting on my home for  
4 withstanding hurricanes, nobody else has to pay for  
5 that discount because that discount is paid for  
6 with the lower exposure, lower risk of loss.

7 Compare that with credit scoring, where there  
8 is no reduction in claims. In fact, I would submit  
9 there is an overall increase in costs due to credit  
10 scoring, but at a minimum, there is no reduction in  
11 claims. All it is is a redistribution of income,  
12 and when you combine that fact, that there is no  
13 true loss mitigation, with the hyper of sort of  
14 rating that's going on, the ultra-refined risk  
15 classification where you have great differences  
16 between lowest rated and highest rated, what  
17 happens is that consumers see huge differences in  
18 their premiums based on this factor that has  
19 nothing to do with loss mitigation, but which  
20 increases the spread between the highest rate and  
21 the lowest rate.

22 Of course, the people who are penalized the  
23 most are the ones who are already least able to

24 afford the insurance, because credit scoring has a  
25 disproportionate impact on lower income and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

42

1 minority consumers, and now has a disproportionate  
2 impact on middle income consumers because of the  
3 economic crisis.

4 So now let's talk a little bit about the  
5 discriminatory effects based on income and race.

6 Now, for anybody who has looked at the credit  
7 scoring models and seen the factors that are in the  
8 models, for example, balance-to-limits, payments,  
9 delinquencies, things like that, as well as types  
10 of credit, you look at the models, you see what  
11 types of factors penalize consumers and you see  
12 those are clearly related to, strongly correlated  
13 to income and race.

14 Since the mid-'90s I've been pointing out data  
15 produced from the Survey of Consumer Finances,  
16 published by the Federal Reserve Board. It shows  
17 the number, the percentage of consumers who are 60  
18 days overdue on a loan, broken out by income.  
19 well, the percentage of consumers overdue on a loan  
20 is much higher for the lowest income group than for  
21 the highest income group, much higher. It's ten  
22 times, 15 times higher. So the idea that somehow  
23 that criteria, that objective fact wouldn't ripple  
24 through the credit scores and provide a  
25 correspondingly disproportionate impact on

1 consumers based on income is, of course,  
2 ridiculous. Of course, it's going to have that  
3 impact.

4 There's no real debate, there's no serious  
5 debate about whether credit scoring has a  
6 disproportionate impact based on race or income.  
7 The Texas and Missouri Departments of Insurance  
8 studies found that strongly. Even the FTC study,  
9 which was a wildly biased study, using data hand-  
10 picked by insurers for a small segment of the  
11 population that they didn't have any idea whether  
12 the data had been prescreened for credit or not, so  
13 even with all those limitations, the FTC still  
14 found a disproportionate impact. So there's no  
15 serious debate about this.

16 So the question arises, if you can't use race  
17 and income directly, why should you be able to use  
18 it indirectly? And there's no question that credit  
19 scoring represents an indirect use of that.

20 Now, let me get to the fact about the models.  
21 I just talked previously about how if credit  
22 scoring was truly related to risk we would expect  
23 that, over time, as characteristics of the model  
24 that are associated with bad scores increased, we  
25 should see an increase in claims, such as an

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 increase in delinquencies, an increase in  
Page 39

2 foreclosures, an increase in bankruptcies, an  
3 increase in debt-to-limit ratios.

4 well, we've seen all that, but we haven't seen  
5 any kind of corresponding increase in claims, which  
6 sort of brings up the issue of whether the models  
7 are, in fact, legitimate for this period of time.

8 Now, remember, I said, I talked earlier about  
9 how econometricians have always modeled the economy  
10 and it's easy to model the past, but predicting the  
11 future using those models has been difficult.

12 well, that's no different than credit scoring  
13 models. Fair Isaac admitted that its lending  
14 scoring models did not work in predicting sub-prime  
15 defaults. They revised their credit scoring model  
16 for lending to address some of the problems that  
17 they identified because of the sub-prime crisis and  
18 the resulting impact on the credit scoring model.

19 we have seen nothing like that for insurance  
20 scoring models. We have seen nothing that says,  
21 look, these models need to be recalibrated at least  
22 once a year, they need to be tested on an ongoing  
23 basis. If you look at the credit scoring models in  
24 other states and the justification that's provided  
25 to them, it's data that's two, three, four, six,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

45

1 seven years old.

2 Now, in most states, the Insurance Service  
3 Office files loss costs every year, and they have a  
4 methodology in which they develop loss costs for

5 auto and homeowners insurance. Now, they use the  
6 same methodology by and large each and every year,  
7 but they recalibrate the results of that model by  
8 putting in fresh data each year.

9 You don't see that same type of activity with  
10 credit scoring models. It's like, once the model  
11 is developed, it's good in perpetuity. Again, it's  
12 a problem with the models, it's a fundamental  
13 problem with scoring.

14 Now, how am I doing on time?

15 MR. PARTON: About another 15 minutes, and  
16 then we have to call it.

17 MR. SHAW: I just want to ask this. So what  
18 you're saying is it's good at explaining the past,  
19 but not predicting the future?

20 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, yes, and let me expand on  
21 that.

22 When you do any sort of modeling, particularly  
23 a data-mining exercise, you take all these  
24 characteristics, and remember, you can get  
25 something 450 different credit characteristics out

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

46

1 of a credit report, and you do data-mining on that  
2 with a huge population, and you say, look, what I'm  
3 trying to predict is the likelihood of a claim, or  
4 I'm trying to predict the likelihood of a consumer  
5 renewing in six months, or I'm trying to predict  
6 the likelihood of a consumer buying other products  
7 from us, including life insurance.

8           So what happens is you take that historical  
9           experience and you model it and then you compare it  
10          to some recent data. You say, did it work or not.  
11          That's how the models are done, that's how they're  
12          tested.

13                 But what happens is when there's a sharp  
14          change in the underlying data, then that model is  
15          no longer predictive, and that's what  
16          econometricians have always found. It's like,  
17          okay, we've been able to model inflation and  
18          unemployment, and yet for some reason the models  
19          were always wrong. Why? Because there are all  
20          these other factors that are in play, number one,  
21          and because, number two, there are always new  
22          circumstances about these things.

23                 So first of all there's a fundamental  
24          limitation of modeling, and two, the models are  
25          being used today in a period for which the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

47

1           experience is completely different than the period  
2           in which they were developed and generated.

3                 Does that answer your question?

4                 MR. SHAW: Yes, thanks.

5                 MR. BIRNBAUM: Do you want any comments on the  
6           proposed rule, or is that a separate issue?

7                 MR. PARTON: That is a separate issue that we  
8           had a hearing yesterday, Birny. However, any  
9           comments that you want to produce in writing with  
10          regard to that we will include in that other matter

11 if you want, but I would rather you stay on the  
12 topic that we're on now.

13 MR. BIRNBAUM: Let me take a few minutes to  
14 respond to some of the industry arguments and the  
15 industry defenses.

16 Ultimately, the insurers' argument has come  
17 down to one, which is that insurance scoring is  
18 good because it enables us insurers to more  
19 accurately price our risk, and by more accurately  
20 pricing the risk, number one, it's fairer to  
21 consumers, and number two, it enables us to write  
22 more business. So basically the whole premise on  
23 this is more accurate pricing, more accurate risk  
24 classification is going to result in benefits for  
25 consumers.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

48

1 And the problem with that is that it's not a  
2 universal truth. Surely if you're going from  
3 average pricing for everyone to some type of risk  
4 classification, you're going to have those  
5 benefits. It's going to be fairer to use some risk  
6 classifications than no risk classifications.  
7 You're going to avoid anti-selection by using some  
8 risk classification than no risk classification.  
9 But at some point additional risk classification  
10 simply doesn't achieve that goal.

11 All additional risk classifications add  
12 complexity to the system and they undermine the  
13 risk classification system in the ways I told you

14 about, by introducing rating factors by credit  
15 scoring that provide zero feedback to consumers  
16 about risk mitigation and loss prevention, and  
17 encourage consumers to manipulate their scores  
18 instead of actually taking steps to lower their  
19 risk profile.

20 But there's no objective data to substantiate  
21 any of the insurer claims. If, in fact, credit  
22 scoring enabled insurers to write more business,  
23 then what would we expect to see? We'd expect to  
24 see great reductions in assigned risk plans, great  
25 reductions in uninsured motorist, and we'd see

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

49

1 agents standing up, going, "Hallelujah, this is the  
2 greatest thing since sliced bread because we can  
3 now write more business."

4 well, what's the facts? Most agent groups are  
5 vehemently against credit scoring. The State Farm  
6 agents, the Allstate agents, the Farmers' agents.  
7 Aging group after aging group is against credit  
8 scoring. Now, if credit scoring were so great for  
9 consumers, these aging groups wouldn't be opposed  
10 to it.

11 Second, what has been the experience since the  
12 onset of credit scoring in intense ways since the  
13 early 2000s? Have we seen a decline in the  
14 uninsured motorist rate? No. The Insurance  
15 Research Council recently came out with a study  
16 showing an increase in uninsured motorist rates.

17           Have assigned risk rates dropped? Well, first  
18           of all, the primary reason why the number of people  
19           going into assigned risk plans goes up or down is  
20           where those rates are set, whether they're  
21           competitive or not competitive with the voluntary  
22           market, but the bottom line is that the FTC study  
23           found that there was no decrease in the incidence  
24           of assigned risk.

25           So there's no evidence to support the insurer

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

50

1           contention that the use of credit scoring enables  
2           them to write more business. Moreover, the studies  
3           that have looked at it are fundamentally flawed  
4           because they only deal with policyholder  
5           information. Basically they only deal with  
6           information on consumers who purchase the policy.

7           If you wanted to actually look at whether  
8           credit scoring had an impact on the availability or  
9           affordability of insurance, then you need to get  
10          data on applications. You need to get data on  
11          everybody who applied for insurance, what their  
12          credit score was and what the result of that was.  
13          That's the only way you're going to be able to  
14          decide and to see what the market impact of credit  
15          scoring is.

16          Looking only at policyholder data is not going  
17          to get you there, because you're not going to get  
18          people who were denied coverage, you're not going  
19          to get people who were priced out of the market

20 because of credit scoring, you're not going to get  
21 the critical information that you need. And that,  
22 of course, is one of the problems with the FTC  
23 study. Had they used application data, it's clear  
24 that they would have found a much stronger  
25 disproportionate impact based on income and race,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

51

1 and the reason I know that is because if you look  
2 at the data that they had, it was dramatically  
3 underrepresented, the policyholder data they had  
4 was dramatically underrepresented in areas of low  
5 income and minority consumers and they had to  
6 adjust the data accordingly.

7 Again, insurers never advertise their use of  
8 credit scoring. When you look at the ads, they  
9 say, "We're looking for great drivers, we've got  
10 discounts for everybody, if you're a responsible  
11 driver, if you've had no accidents." You never see  
12 advertisements for credit scoring. Why? Why is  
13 that?

14 Because they don't want consumers to know that  
15 they're using credit scoring, and when you look at  
16 the disclosure that they provide and the reasons  
17 that they provide there's no useful information  
18 provided to consumers.

19 MR. PARTON: Birny, if I could just make one  
20 comment about that, I understand what you say, but  
21 I will tell you that there are insurers in Florida  
22 that are advertising credit scoring. However, they

23 may very well be in violation of Florida law,  
24 because the way they're advertising it is, if you  
25 reduce your credit score we'll get you a better

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

52

1 rate, which suggests that the sole reason for the  
2 rate that individual is getting is based on a  
3 credit score; or, if you have a particular credit  
4 score, we'll give you a better rate, again  
5 suggesting that the only matter that's being  
6 considered is the credit score, which, frankly,  
7 under Florida law is unlawful.

8 So I agree with you, and not necessarily  
9 advertising the way that you say, but they may be  
10 misusing it in the market out there.

11 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, let me finish up, and I  
12 appreciate you providing me with all this time.

13 MR. PARTON: Please do, because I think there  
14 may be some questions. I'm not sure. So let's  
15 just sort of wrap it together here.

16 MR. BIRNBAUM: Yes. I just have two more  
17 quick points.

18 So the basic argument that insurers make is it  
19 enables them to price more accurately and write  
20 more business. The fact is that pricing more  
21 accurately, there are limits to how useful that is  
22 in terms of achieving things like anti-selection,  
23 avoidance, achieving loss mitigation, any of the  
24 benefits of risk classification, there is a limit,  
25 and at some point going beyond it doesn't achieve

1 that and can harm that.

2 with credit scoring, what happens is you get  
3 this ultra-refined risk classification system,  
4 where, in effect, there aren't classes of  
5 consumers, it's just a continuous set of rates that  
6 are generated for any individual consumer.

7 Insurers argue most consumers benefit from  
8 credit scoring. That's the main argument that they  
9 use when they're trying to fight back bans on  
10 credit scoring. They basically threaten  
11 legislators, saying, look, if you ban this, most  
12 consumers are going to see rate hikes.

13 well, first of all, it's highly unlikely that  
14 insurers are going to jump to raise their rates on  
15 the customers that they think are their best  
16 customers and their most preferred customers. But  
17 again, having said that, when they say most  
18 consumers benefit, again, it's within this context  
19 of people who have purchased policies. It doesn't  
20 include the broader population of applicants.

21 And finally, I would like to ask you when, if  
22 and when, and I'm sure it will be when, insurers  
23 come up here and explain to you or argue to you  
24 that credit scoring is a measure of financial  
25 responsibility, that you denounce them on the spot.

1           This idea of blaming the victim, that somehow  
2 consumers who have a bad credit score are  
3 financially irresponsible and consequently morally  
4 irresponsible, is not only untrue, but it's truly  
5 offensive.

6           There are so many reasons why consumers will  
7 have a bad credit score unrelated to anything  
8 related to financial responsibility. The credit  
9 history doesn't contain any information about your  
10 savings, about whether you have life insurance. It  
11 doesn't contain information about whether you're  
12 financially responsible. It contains information  
13 about a small set of loans and whether you repaid  
14 those loans.

15           So the idea that insurers will try to  
16 villainize the victims of credit scoring, people  
17 who have lost their jobs, people who are the  
18 victims of a hurricane, people who have lost their  
19 health insurance, people who have gotten divorced,  
20 people who have had dread disease and have lost all  
21 their savings and are spending all their money to  
22 fight health things, to turn around and call people  
23 who have experienced this kind of economic crisis,  
24 to call them financially irresponsible, to call  
25 them morally irresponsible, is not only wrong, but

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

55

1           it's something that should be denounced.

2           So I will finish with that and I'll be happy

3 to take some of your questions.

4 MR. SHAW: I've got a couple. What is your  
5 credit score a reflection of? If I were to look, I  
6 mean, what is it?

7 MR. BIRNBAUM: Your credit score is a  
8 reflection of information contained in the credit  
9 report that your insurance company is using, so  
10 it's a reflection of the information that some  
11 lenders have recorded and it will be a reflection  
12 of payment history on some of the loans that you  
13 have, perhaps, not necessarily the whole loan. It  
14 will be a reflection of information that's in that  
15 credit report.

16 MR. SHAW: I mean, it's a small component of  
17 the overall financial picture of that person is  
18 what you're saying?

19 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, depending upon who the  
20 person is, it could be a very small component.

21 For example, if you have very little  
22 information because you pay cash, you don't use  
23 credit, if you have very little information because  
24 you live in a low-income community and your lenders  
25 are check-cashing operations, payday lenders, rent-

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

56

1 to-own operations that don't report to credit  
2 bureaus, yes, it's not going to be a reflection of  
3 very much, which is why Fair Isaac has said 25  
4 percent of the population is unscorable and why  
5 there is now a movement to get non-traditional

6 credit information and why lenders consolidate  
7 three credit bureau reports to make sure that  
8 there's not missing information.

9 MR. SHAW: And just one more, are there any  
10 other states that have totally banned the use of  
11 credit scoring in the auto industry?

12 MR. BIRNBAUM: Yes. Hawaii bans it for both  
13 homeowners and auto. California has banned for  
14 auto because of Proposition 103.

15 MR. SHAW: And what happened to the  
16 affordability and the access to auto insurance in  
17 those states that totally banned it?

18 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, I mean -- what happened?

19 MR. SHAW: I mean, the claim is that if you  
20 don't use credit scoring that it will become less  
21 affordable and less accessible. I just want to  
22 know in the states that did ban it, did that  
23 happen?

24 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, the reason I'm not just  
25 answering there's been no impact, basically you

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

57

1 can't see any difference in states that don't allow  
2 it from states that do allow it, I'm going to try  
3 and be a little more nuanced in my answer.

4 In Hawaii it's been in effect for decades. So  
5 in theory insurers have never used credit scoring  
6 in Hawaii, so there is no before and after to  
7 check. But clearly auto insurance is available in  
8 Hawaii and there are people writing it, even though

9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

it's a small market.  
In California, it's not allowed for auto insurance and hasn't been since the late '80s, so that was before the period of time in which insurers started using credit more intensively. So for all intents and purposes, there is no before and after in California. But California is a big state and the absence of credit scoring clearly hasn't prevented all national insurers from operating there and it hasn't prevented competition in that state.  
It's also been banned in Massachusetts. Massachusetts banned it because they promulgated auto insurance rates and auto insurance rating factors and it was never included there. Massachusetts in the last couple of years has gone to a different system in which they allow insurers

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

58

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11

to use their own rating factors and to file their own rates, but they did not permit it for auto insurance, and yet companies have come into the market, new companies have come into the market and there has been, even by industry standards, there has been an increase in competition in Massachusetts.  
In Maryland, they've banned for homeowners insurance and there is a limitation on the impact for auto insurance, which means, I forget the percentage, I think it may be 50 percent, but there

12 is a specific percentage in which the rate for the  
13 two consumers, otherwise identical, one with the  
14 worst credit score and one with the best credit  
15 score, can be a maximum percentage difference in  
16 those rates. And although insurers have claimed  
17 the restrictions on credit scoring in Maryland have  
18 really had an impact, again, there's no objective  
19 evidence that there's been an absence of a  
20 competition there because of the limitations on  
21 credit scoring.

22 Those are the only states I know that have  
23 banned credit scoring, but clearly if you compare  
24 states you don't see differences in claiming  
25 activity, you don't see differences in insurers'

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

59

1 writing based on the fact that there's credit  
2 scoring or not credit scoring.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: Does the state of Washington  
4 also ban credit scoring?

5 MR. BIRNBAUM: No, Washington doesn't ban  
6 credit scoring. They have a little more detailed  
7 regulation than most other states, typically  
8 related to disclosures of reasons.

9 Oregon has a little more restriction, in that  
10 I think Oregon allows it for initial underwriting  
11 but doesn't allow it for renewals. So there's  
12 that. Of course, there is, again, no experience  
13 that the limitations in Oregon have restricted  
14 competition or driven anybody out of the market.

15 MR. PARTON: I have a quick question and maybe  
16 an observation. I'm interested in the fact that  
17 more than 25 percent of the people out there are  
18 not scorable and we have this huge category both  
19 here in Florida and elsewhere called no hits/no  
20 scores, and Florida law basically provides that if  
21 you have a no hit/no score which would involve that  
22 25 percent of the people that are out there, that  
23 the insurer, among the things they can do, is put  
24 them into a neutral scored group.

25 Of course, what is defined as neutral is left

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

60

1 up to the company, but in all respects it is not  
2 the best rate, it's somewhere above what the best  
3 rate is, but below what the other rate is.

4 Given you have this broad area called no hits/  
5 no scores and, as you indicated, that you may be  
6 capturing a whole bunch of different groups of  
7 people within that area, would it be prudent to  
8 require insurers to further test that group, if you  
9 will, based upon either age or sex or other  
10 factors, to see whether or not there is, from an  
11 actuarial standpoint, an unfairly discriminatory  
12 impact as a result of lumping all these people into  
13 this score?

14 And I ask that because at least one insurer  
15 actually did that one time. What the insurer  
16 discovered was that there was a group of people  
17 based upon age that, frankly, had a better claims

18 history than what this neutral scoring group has  
19 done, and had they not bothered to analyze it  
20 further, it would have never shown up.

21 How do you feel about that? Again, I  
22 understand you don't think credit scoring should be  
23 used at all, but in terms of other things that may  
24 be done, what are your thoughts?

25 MR. BIRNBAUM: well, I think first the fact

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

61

1 that 25 percent of the population is lumped into  
2 this basically unscorable category in and of itself  
3 indicates that we have an arbitrary and unfair,  
4 unfairly discriminatory risk classification,  
5 because it's clear that within that 25 percent  
6 there are distinct groups with different types of  
7 risk exposure. So that's the first thing.

8 Now, in response to your question, should  
9 insurers be required to try to segment that group  
10 to better identify classes of consumers within that  
11 that have demonstrably different claims experience,  
12 well, I guess in theory it should be. I mean, if  
13 you're going to allow credit scoring, then sure. I  
14 mean, the idea that you just sort of say, okay,  
15 here's a group that -- everybody else and we're  
16 going to treat them as this homogenous operation  
17 doesn't make sense and is unfair.

18 And you also mentioned the part about they  
19 need to be treated neutrally. That is another  
20 problem, which is in theory people who are

21 unscorable should be treated as if no credit score  
22 was being used in their premium evaluation.

23 MR. PARTON: Well, that's one of the options  
24 insurers have. I don't know that it necessarily is  
25 used that often, but they do have that option at

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

62

1 least under Florida law. You either treat them  
2 neutrally or you treat them using -- not using  
3 credit scores at all, and there's a third way as  
4 well. So the option is there, but the option is  
5 left up to the insurance company.

6 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, the problem with that is  
7 to treat somebody as if credit scoring weren't  
8 being used would require a parallel rating system  
9 and parallel actuarial analysis to determine what  
10 the rates and the rating factors would be if there  
11 was no credit scoring.

12 well, with credit scoring you can't just say,  
13 oh -- you can't just say, here's a rating program  
14 that's incorporated, that incorporates credit  
15 scoring and now we're going to just say, well,  
16 we're going to use that, but just say we're not  
17 going to use the credit score factor.

18 well, the credit score factor impacts all the  
19 other factors within that rating framework. They  
20 may be off-level factors, because, for example, if  
21 you decide that you're going to use credit scoring  
22 only to offer discounts to consumers, so you raise  
23 the base rates 200 percent so that now you either

24 get no discount if you're the worst credit score or  
25 you get a 50, 60, 70 percent discount if you have

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

63

1 the best credit score, how do you say, well, we're  
2 not going to consider credit score within that  
3 framework? You can't do it. You would have to  
4 literally have a parallel rating system in order to  
5 use that option of, you know, let's not consider  
6 credit.

7 MR. PARTON: Would you expect to find, within  
8 this 25 percent of thin files, would you expect to  
9 find a fair number of what I would call senior  
10 citizens, and I use that term loosely since I may  
11 be in that group, say from 55 to 65 that, frankly,  
12 are not using credit, they have cut back, are  
13 getting ready to retire or they have retired?

14 How would this whole classification of no hits  
15 or thin files affect those folks? Would you expect  
16 to see a fair representation of what I would call  
17 senior citizens -- and again, I use that term  
18 loosely -- in that group?

19 MR. BIRNBAUM: Well, yes. I think, we know  
20 that group is going to be disproportionately  
21 represented by immigrant populations and unbanked  
22 populations, but it's also likely to include a  
23 disproportionate percentages of seniors for a  
24 variety of reasons.

25 Consider senior women who are now widows

1 because their husbands died, but their husbands had  
2 all the credit, all the information was in the  
3 husband's name. Given that women outlive men and  
4 given the large percentage of retirees down in  
5 Florida, I would think that problem would be  
6 particularly acute in this state.

7 But to give you an example, again referring to  
8 the Survey of Consumer Finances. This is a survey  
9 done every three years and it's analyzed and  
10 published by the Federal Reserve Board. It talks  
11 about, it gives information on who actually has  
12 debt and it has information on the nature of that  
13 debt. So it's not only those characteristics,  
14 whether you have any kind of debt at all, which  
15 means whether you have credit information and  
16 whether you are late, whether you're 60 days late.  
17 The other factor they looked at is the ratio of  
18 debt to income, and the specific factor was whether  
19 your debt exceeded 40 percent of your income.

20 So those are three factors that clearly are  
21 related to your credit scores and those factors are  
22 also strongly related to both income and age.

23 For example, and this is the 2007, for --  
24 these are the percentages of debtors with any  
25 payment past due 60 days or more. For those with

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 less than 20 percent, the 20 percent pile of  
Page 58

2 income, it's 15.1 percent. For those in the top  
3 ten percent, it's .2 percent. So the lowest income  
4 group is what, 30, 300 times more likely to have  
5 debt greater than 60 days past due. Of course, you  
6 will see that even people in the 20 to 40 percent  
7 have much higher percentages.

8 The same types of patterns are true for  
9 debtors with ratio greater than 40 percent; in  
10 other words, the debt burden. The lowest income  
11 group, 26.9 percent, are above that threshold; in  
12 the highest group it's 3.8 percent.

13 And when you get to the actual consumers  
14 having debt you'll see a different type of  
15 relationship. You'll see that as the age  
16 increases, once you get to those higher ages, all  
17 of a sudden the percentage with debt decreases.

18 So again, if you look at objective  
19 information, and this has been around since the  
20 mid-'90s, clearly, you can see that the  
21 characteristics that are in the credit reports are  
22 strongly correlated with age, income and minority  
23 status.

24 MR. PARTON: Any other questions?

25 MR. EAGELFELD: There's another sensitive

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

66

1 group that I've lately come to appreciate that I  
2 wonder if you could comment on that is not in the  
3 usual bleeding heart retinue, and that is religion.

4 I listen to talk radio and there's certainly a  
Page 59

5 great movement afoot, as I can hear it, in  
6 fundamentalist circles to eliminate credit card  
7 debt from people's financial portfolios. There's a  
8 Financial Peace University that's going around a  
9 number of churches and it seems to me that,  
10 anecdotally, that conservative Christian groups may  
11 either currently or come to be underrepresented  
12 in -- or overrepresented, I should say, as  
13 unscorable persons if they push this idea of not  
14 using the system. Any thoughts on that?

15 MR. BIRNBAUM: well, yes, just a couple of  
16 quick thoughts. The first one is that, again, how  
17 arbitrary credit scoring is, given that a person's  
18 use of credit can be guided in large part by his or  
19 her religious beliefs.

20 If your religion says that you shouldn't take  
21 on debt and you should pay in cash, then you're  
22 penalized. I mean, I know there isn't a big Amish  
23 population in Florida, but think about an Amish  
24 population that pays everything in cash and never  
25 uses credit cards and never borrows money. Are

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

67

1 those folks financially irresponsible? No. Should  
2 they be penalized with higher auto and homeowners  
3 insurance rates? well, fortunately they don't  
4 drive, so it's not an issue.

5 But, given that there are some religious  
6 groups and some religions that have strong beliefs  
7 about debt, number one, it points to sort of the

8 arbitrary nature of credit scoring, and that  
9 clearly an entire group based on religion can't be  
10 all bad or good drivers, number one.

11 And number two, it's indirectly a way of  
12 discriminating on the basis of religion, which  
13 again, if you can't do it directly, then why should  
14 you be able to do it indirectly?

15 MR. PARTON: I appreciate it, Mr. Birnbaum. I  
16 think you've provided some interesting information  
17 which to consider. I found it interesting. I  
18 hadn't really thought about the manipulability, if  
19 you will, of this particular characteristic before.  
20 It's odd that today my debt-to-credit is bad, I'm a  
21 bad risk, and yet tomorrow if I have the  
22 wherewithal to pay off those credit cards or to go  
23 back and clean up those open credit cards that I  
24 don't use anymore, all of a sudden I become a  
25 better driver and less likely to make a claim. I

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

68

1 think that's an interesting point to have been  
2 made, so I do appreciate you coming today and  
3 providing the information.

4 MR. BIRNBAUM: Can I just add one more quick  
5 point? I know you've been generous of your time.

6 MR. PARTON: And here I am trying to get you  
7 out of here.

8 MR. BIRNBAUM: One of the things that I didn't  
9 mention about manipulation is that in some cases  
10 you increase your credit score by piggybacking on

11 somebody's else credit score.

12 That was one of the issues that was prevalent  
13 in the home lending market, and Fair Isaac changed  
14 their scoring, their lending scoring model to  
15 prevent people from basically improving their  
16 credit score by piggybacking on somebody else.

17 But that was one of the techniques that credit  
18 score improvers were using, was to basically  
19 piggyback on somebody else. I don't see any  
20 provision or restriction on the continued ability  
21 to do that for insurance scoring. Well, that's the  
22 height of manipulation.

23 Let me finish by pointing out one other thing.  
24 And this is the perverse results that occur for  
25 consumers who act in a financially responsible

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

69

1 manner.

2 I recently got notice from my credit card  
3 company telling me that they were increasing the  
4 maximum interest rate from 22 to 30 percent, they  
5 were increasing the fees, they were shortening the  
6 grace period and they were cutting the credit  
7 limits.

8 So my initial reaction was, this is  
9 outrageous, I'm not going to use you. I'm going to  
10 cancel you, I'm going to cancel my card with you  
11 and I'm going to go to another credit card issuer  
12 that offers more favorable rates, more favorable  
13 terms, because, number one, I don't like the way

14 you do business, but number two, this is  
15 financially responsible for me to have this better  
16 terms.

17 what would the results of that be? well, the  
18 result is I would get nailed on my credit score.  
19 why? I've canceled the credit card which means now  
20 I've shortened my length of credit history, which  
21 is a terrible no-no.

22 Second is, I've got a new inquiry, so that  
23 nails my credit score. I'm obviously desperate for  
24 credit, which is why I've been looking in the first  
25 place, according to any kind of theory behind this.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

70

1 The problem with credit scores is that by and  
2 large they penalize consumers for rational  
3 behavior. More often than not, you're in a catch-  
4 22 situation. I have dozens of articles in  
5 mainstream papers, the Wall Street Journal, the  
6 Washington Post, you name it, all these papers, how  
7 to improve your credit score, and they say don't  
8 cancel old cards, keep them in place even if you're  
9 not using them. They say -- get this -- if you  
10 have a delinquent account and it's old, don't pay  
11 it off right before you go and seek credit, because  
12 if you pay it off right before you go and seek  
13 credit it makes it current. The fact that it's old  
14 means it has less weight, but if you pay it off,  
15 then now it becomes a current item. So they tell  
16 you that you hurt your credit score by paying off

17 delinquent accounts a few months before you go to  
18 solicit new credit.

19 Now, again, I ask, how can a system like that  
20 be considered objective, reasonable and not  
21 arbitrary?

22 MR. PARTON: I understand your point and I do  
23 get it. I was sitting here thinking, in a few  
24 years I'm going to be retiring and right now my  
25 credit score is great, but one of the things I

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

71

1 contemplate doing, of course, is paying off all my  
2 credit cards, getting rid of them, perhaps even  
3 paying off my house. Now I don't even have a long-  
4 term debt.

5 If I do that, I'm actually going to hurt my  
6 credit score, and even though my driving habits and  
7 I'm being very responsible with regards to my  
8 finances, if I go out and look for insurance again  
9 I'm going to be penalized by all that, and that's  
10 kind of counterintuitive to what we ought be doing  
11 here.

12 But I appreciate your comments in coming here  
13 today, but we do need to move on. Thank you.

14 MR. BIRNBAUM: Thank you.

15 MR. PARTON: Is there a Mr. Charles Milsted  
16 here who wants to make a comment?

17 MR. MILSTED: Yes.

18 MR. PARTON: Mr. Milsted, would you come  
19 forward, please?

20 MR. MILSTED: Yes.

21 MR. PARTON: Mr. Milsted, I don't know if you  
22 were here, we're placing everybody under oath who  
23 is actually testifying here today.

24 Do you solemnly swear or affirm to tell the  
25 truth, the whole truth in this proceeding?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

72

1 MR. MILSTED: I do.

2 MR. PARTON: Thank you. Would you go ahead  
3 and identify yourself and proceed?

4 MR. MILSTED: Sure.

5 MR. PARTON: Thank you.

6 MR. MILSTED: I'm Charles Milsted, Associate  
7 State Director for AARP here in the Tallahassee  
8 office, and I'd just like to say good morning to  
9 you and to the members, and we appreciate the  
10 opportunity to speak on behalf of Florida senior  
11 consumers as relates to credit scoring.

12 It is several criteria for assessing the risk  
13 and creditworthiness of potential customers for  
14 insurance and other products. It has been shown in  
15 some surveys to be an indicator of consumer  
16 reliability, but definitive data is still  
17 forthcoming. An AARP survey within the last five  
18 years indicates that a scant minority of members  
19 who responded, all 50-plus, indicated a favorable  
20 response to credit scoring.

21 However, a considerable majority indicated  
22 that if this was to be used as the model that it be

23 publicized so that the consumers could shop around  
24 for policies that might differ in their application  
25 of the method.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

73

1 AARP does not recommend or discourage the use  
2 of credit scoring, but suggests that all vendors of  
3 products using credit scoring publish the  
4 particular model that it employs and its  
5 implications for consumers thinking of purchasing  
6 such products so that they may make informed  
7 choices among what is hoped to be a variety of  
8 reasonable choices.

9 The goal is transparency in a market where  
10 additional research is needed. The objective is to  
11 establish the best model to afford fairness to  
12 consumers in a reasonable and fair market  
13 environment. We support the bill's objective of  
14 establishing fair scoring criteria when credit  
15 scoring is the model used.

16 Short statement, but thank you very much for  
17 the opportunity for being able to speak for seniors  
18 here in the state of Florida.

19 MR. PARTON: I appreciate it. I do have one  
20 question. Has AARP ever, for instance, done a  
21 study of credit scoring with regards to its  
22 membership before, for instance, they reach 55  
23 versus where they may be now, at 60 or 65, to see  
24 whether or not as a result of the time and as a  
25 result of whatever financial decisions that they

1 made in going into their retirement, that in fact  
2 it has either positively or negatively impacted  
3 their creditworthiness?

4 MR. MILSTED: Sir, I'm not familiar with it,  
5 but we do have the Public Policy Institute in  
6 Washington and I'll be happy to talk with them and  
7 see if we have done a study, a survey. I'll be  
8 happy to pass that along to you.

9 MR. PARTON: That would be real helpful if  
10 they have. I appreciate that. Thank you, I  
11 appreciate you being here.

12 We're going to take a short five- or ten-  
13 minute break and then we'll begin some of the  
14 testimony with the insurers.

15 I wanted to take the opportunity, I realized  
16 as I was sitting here I neglected to allow the  
17 other members of my panel to identify themselves  
18 and I didn't mean any insult to them, so I'm going  
19 to allow them to introduce themselves so that you  
20 all will know who you will be speaking with.

21 MR. SHAW: I'm not insulted, I appreciate it.  
22 I'm Sean Shaw, I'm the Florida Insurance Consumer  
23 Advocate.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: And I'm Howard Eagelfeld, an  
25 actuary with the Office of Insurance Regulation,

Transcript Vol 1.txt

1 primarily charged with auto insurance analysis.

2 MR. MILNES: I'm Mike Milnes, I'm the Deputy  
3 Director of Property and Casualty Product Review.

4 MR. PARTON: We will see you in about ten  
5 minutes, thank you.

6 (Brief recess.)

7 MR. PARTON: Folks, if we could get back to  
8 our seats so we can continue on?

9 The next speaker is Mr. Chuck Hobbs who, as I  
10 understand it, is a representative from the NAACP.  
11 Mr. Hobbs, welcome.

12 MR. HOBBS: Thank you.

13 MR. PARTON: Mr. Hobbs, you may not have been  
14 here earlier, but we have indicated to everybody  
15 that testifies we're going to put them under oath,  
16 so if you would raise your right hand?

17 MR. HOBBS: Yes, sir.

18 MR. PARTON: Do you solemnly swear or affirm  
19 to tell the truth and nothing but the truth in this  
20 proceeding?

21 MR. HOBBS: I do.

22 MR. PARTON: Thank you.

23 MR. HOBBS: Thank you, sir.

24 MR. PARTON: If you would identify yourself  
25 and proceed.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

76

1 MR. HOBBS: Yes, for the record, my name is  
2 Chuck Hobbs. I'm a Tallahassee-based attorney, and

3 I'm Associate General Counsel for the Florida State  
4 Conference of Branches of the National Association  
5 for the Advancement of Colored People, and I bring  
6 this statement on behalf of the organization.

7 MR. PARTON: Thank you.

8 MR. HOBBS: Good morning to you and the panel,  
9 Mr. Parton.

10 Last week the NAACP celebrated our centennial.  
11 For over 100 years we have fought for equal rights  
12 under the law and the elimination of racial  
13 discrimination in America.

14 Our organization harbors grave concerns about  
15 the rampant use of credit scoring as a determining  
16 factor in the cost of insurance for thousands of  
17 African-Americans and other ethnic minorities in  
18 the state of Florida.

19 We're both cognizant and appreciative of the  
20 efforts of the Florida Insurance Commissioner, the  
21 Honorable Kevin McCarty, who has been one of the  
22 leading advocates of exposing the disproportionate  
23 impact of the use of credit scores on the rates  
24 that are provided to minorities, in particularly  
25 African-Americans and Latino Americans.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

77

1 Our organization is aware that Florida Statute  
2 626.974(11) was implemented following an exhaustive  
3 study of former Commissioner Tom Gallagher's task  
4 force on the use on credit scoring. It's our  
5 position that the said statute serves as a floor,

6 and, accordingly, we support the spirit of the  
7 proposed rule before the body as an attempt to  
8 provide further guidelines for this practice, and,  
9 as a byproduct, also provide greater understanding  
10 of the use of credit scores and understanding it  
11 will ultimately help consumers as well as our  
12 governmental leaders determine whether the same  
13 should be eliminated outright.

14 To that end our, organization supports the  
15 spirit of the proposed rule and look forward to  
16 working with Commissioner McCarty, as well as other  
17 governmental agencies, in ascertaining the gravity  
18 of the impact upon the constituents that we  
19 represent as an advocacy group.

20 Our support is based upon the information  
21 that's currently available detailing the pedantic  
22 nature of assessing risks within the insurance  
23 industry. This information has helped us better  
24 understand the history of the use of rates and,  
25 subsequently, education and occupation as tools to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

78

1 provide one rate for minorities and an entirely  
2 different rate for non-minorities.

3 while we believe that the use of credit scores  
4 on its face appears nondiscriminatory, we have  
5 concluded that its disparate impact provides  
6 evidence that the use of these indicators is  
7 arguably a progression in an age-old industry  
8 practice of separating rates based upon group

9 classifications, including groups that enjoy  
10 certain protections under the Constitution.

11 We recognize that a distinct line in the sand  
12 that has been drawn. Industry proponents argue  
13 that the use of credit scores is predictive of an  
14 insured's future claims experience and is necessary  
15 to draw a conclusion concerning a proper credit  
16 rating.

17 Opponents counter that the use of credit-based  
18 scores constitutes discrimination, and places an  
19 undue burden and hardship on the affected classes  
20 of people.

21 We understand the insurance industry has a  
22 proprietary interest in ensuring that it can use  
23 the best data available to determine who to insure  
24 and what rates to charge. However, whenever the  
25 spectre of discrimination is raised, we believe it

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

79

1 is prudent that the same be analyzed carefully to  
2 determine if any equal protection issues exist, and  
3 if so, that industry practices are tailored to  
4 avoid such implications.

5 As an organization, our concern is  
6 ascertaining the truth, thus our participation in  
7 the workshop yesterday as well as today's hearing.  
8 Among the myriad of reports that we have considered  
9 to date include the 2007 Federal Trade Report that  
10 indicated that the use of credit scores disparately  
11 impact certain classes of people.

12 In his testimony before a Congressional  
13 Subcommittee on Oversight and Investigations,  
14 Commissioner McCarty testified that quote, "Myriad  
15 information may be obtained about an individual  
16 through health provider visits, special spender  
17 databases, insurance claims histories, consumer  
18 purchase preferences, Internet usage, DNA gene  
19 testing and credit scoring."

20 Commissioner McCarty further stated that,  
21 quote, "It is important to understand that although  
22 many of these tools may show mathematical  
23 correlations with insurance claims, this does not  
24 necessarily make them fair and valid criteria for  
25 insurance purposes," end quote.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

80

1 If there are other nondiscriminatory objective  
2 criteria that can be used by the industry to assist  
3 in its proprietary interests that does not  
4 discriminate on its face, then we question why such  
5 practices have not become the industry standard.

6 Our concern is made even more heightened when  
7 considering that there is a dearth [sic] of data  
8 that will prove that those with lower credit  
9 scores, while filing claims more frequently, do not  
10 necessarily file claims that warrant higher  
11 payouts.

12 Again, our organization's concerns are rooted  
13 in the dark history with which race has been used  
14 in the insurance industry. Many of us are aware

15 that for many years race was used as a determining  
16 factor in the issuance of life insurance policies.  
17 Arguably, one can make a race-neutral argument that  
18 actuary tables suggest that non-Hispanic African-  
19 Americans have a lower life expectancy than whites,  
20 but still, from a policy standpoint, as our  
21 national standards evolved following the Civil  
22 Rights Movement, so did the policy aspects of the  
23 Equal Protection Clause, so much so that these  
24 practices are no longer deemed acceptable.

25 we realize that the practice of utilizing

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

81

1 genetic testing to determine the issues of health  
2 insurance and predisposition to certain diseases  
3 was forbidden also in 1996, through the passage of  
4 the HIPAA Act.

5 Our organization maintains many concerns that  
6 will be addressed in the months to come. A  
7 sampling includes, number one, what measures are to  
8 be taken by the individual insurance companies to  
9 ensure that credit reports maintain accurate  
10 information? For example, on a personal note, my  
11 full birth name is Charles Edward Hobbs, II,  
12 obviously named for my father, Charles Hobbs,  
13 Senior, who passed nine years ago. For years bills  
14 that my father accrued while battling cancer would  
15 appear in my name and on my credit report. The  
16 removal process was somewhat akin to Hercules' 12  
17 labors, but fortunately it was accomplished.

18 Now what about the individual who is not even  
19 aware that his or her credit report maintains  
20 errors? What about the individual who is a victim  
21 of identity fraud or theft? What happens to  
22 individuals who, once learning of discrepancies  
23 within their credit reports, still have a difficult  
24 time securing the correct reporting. In the  
25 interim their insurance rates are being impacted by

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

82

1 factors that may be beyond their control.

2 A second concern: what measures are being  
3 taken to rectify the disproportionate impact that  
4 the use of credit scores has on account of race  
5 and, in many instances, age? What measures are  
6 used to answer the concerns that some individuals  
7 practice religions that forbid use of credit, thus  
8 leaving them with no credit score? And that has  
9 been addressed somewhat this morning already.

10 We are concerned that while race has been  
11 outlawed as a factor in credit determinations, that  
12 credit scoring is used as a substitute variable  
13 that has the same disparate impact.

14 Another issue is whether there are any  
15 correlations between credit scores and the  
16 frequency of automobile accident claims or the  
17 amount paid out.

18 And lastly, we have a question with respect to  
19 are there any correlations between credit scores  
20 and the life expectancies and/or payouts of

21 prospective claims on homeowners insurance policies  
22 or life insurance policies.

23 In his report on the use of underwriting  
24 rating factors for private automobile insurance,  
25 Commissioner McCarty stated that his investigations

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

83

1 yielded the fact that the insurance industry does  
2 not believe that corporate responsibility extends  
3 to ensuring its practices do not disparately impact  
4 minority or low-income Floridians, but instead  
5 maintains that it is the Florida Legislature's  
6 responsibility to define public policy on the  
7 matter in an insurance marketplace.

8 Accordingly, it is our belief that it is  
9 critical that our government, both its agencies and  
10 the Legislature, diligently fight to ensure that  
11 any vestiges of discrimination, be it overt or  
12 latent, be eliminated in Florida.

13 And I can also tell each of you that our  
14 organization at present is studying, with a group  
15 of private lawyers, the possibility of a class  
16 action lawsuit against the industry. Again, no  
17 decision has been made as of yet, but we're  
18 studying the information that's available to us at  
19 this time and that could be coming forthwith.

20 MR. PARTON: Thank you, Mr. Hobbs, I  
21 appreciate you being here.

22 Does anybody have any questions?

23 Again, thank you very much. We look forward

24 to working, frankly, with your organization with  
25 regards to these issues.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

84

1 MR. HOBBS: Thank you very much, sir.

2 MR. PARTON: The next speaker is Mike Miller.

3 It was pointed out to me that he is speaking as a  
4 public speaker even though he's representing the  
5 insurance industry through FIC here this morning.

6 welcome.

7 MR. MILLER: Thank you.

8 MR. PARTON: Would you raise your right hand?  
9 Do you swear to tell the truth, the whole truth and  
10 nothing but the truth in this proceeding?

11 MR. MILLER: Yes.

12 MR. PARTON: If you would introduce yourself,  
13 I'd appreciate it.

14 MR. MILLER: My name is Mike Miller. I live  
15 in Carlock, Illinois. I'm a consulting actuary and  
16 I testified, as you know, here yesterday at the  
17 workshop on the rule.

18 what I'd like to do this morning is go quickly  
19 through eight or ten issues that were raised in Mr.  
20 Birnbaum's testimony and comment on those. I think  
21 I can be very brief.

22 MR. PARTON: Thank you. We do have five  
23 insurers who have to talk, but go ahead.

24 MR. MILLER: I know that. I actually want to  
25 start with something that I agree with Mr. Birnbaum

1 on, and that is labeling folks with poor credit  
2 based insurance scores as financially irresponsible  
3 people. I don't endorse that.

4 I grew up in a family that had no money. We  
5 weren't a poor family, we just had no money, and my  
6 folks still today have little money. I mean, they  
7 live comfortably and they're happy, but they have  
8 no money, and yet I think if someone was looking  
9 for a financial manager they might go to my folks  
10 to handle that.

11 So just because someone is short on funds  
12 doesn't, in my opinion, say anything about their  
13 abilities to manage.

14 Early on this morning we heard comments about  
15 cause and effect. Credit-based insurance scores do  
16 not cause accidents. Neither is there a cause-and-  
17 effect relationship with any other rate factor used  
18 to assess risk.

19 Past accidents do not cause future accidents.  
20 Past driving tickets do not cause future accidents.  
21 It's the correlation, the predictive power of these  
22 risk factors that we're relying on, not whether  
23 they cause an accident or not.

24 In fact, although it's intuitively appealing,  
25 it seems, for most people to think that past

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 accidents and tickets are very powerful indicators  
Page 77

2 of bad drivers, they're not. They're predictive,  
3 but they very barely make it into the top ten,  
4 whereas credit-based insurance scores, according to  
5 a study that I co-authored in 2003, were in the top  
6 three for every auto coverage, and far more  
7 powerful than past accidents or tickets.

8 MR. SHAW: What are some other things that  
9 might be in that top ten?

10 MR. MILLER: In the top three for every  
11 coverage was geography or territory and credit  
12 score, age of driver and, for the physical damage  
13 coverages, make and model of the car.

14 MR. SHAW: And all those things are more  
15 predictive than driving history?

16 MR. MILLER: Yes.

17 MR. SHAW: Accident history?

18 MR. MILLER: Yes. Driving history was down in  
19 the eight, nine and ten range, depending upon which  
20 coverage you were talking about.

21 This notion about the rate of delinquency is  
22 skyrocketing, everyone is under great economic  
23 stress, is -- I think that's obvious.

24 What is not so obvious to me is that you can  
25 jump to the conclusion without facts that that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 necessarily means that everybody's credit score is  
2 going to get worse. I don't have the facts to  
3 refute that contention, but I would not be  
4 surprised to learn that the credit scores, the

5 insurance-based credit scores and maybe the credit  
6 scores for financial institutions, too, will remain  
7 relatively constant or possibly get better. I  
8 mean, spending is down, the use of credit is down.

9 One of the important factors that go into  
10 these scores is the relationship between  
11 outstanding balances and maximum credit available  
12 on the various credit lines that you have. That  
13 may actually improve. I don't know for a fact that  
14 that's true, but there surely are facts out there  
15 that one could determine what's happening to credit  
16 scores before jumping to the conclusion that the  
17 economic situation necessarily means that credit  
18 scores are going to get worse.

19 MR. PARTON: That may be true, but by the time  
20 we get that evidence in, a lot of people will have  
21 suffered as a result of that, potentially. But I  
22 would tell you that certain practices by banking  
23 institutions, such as reducing credit limits,  
24 actually have a very definite impact, and that is  
25 going on.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

88

1 In fact, we have a situation in our own  
2 office, I won't identify the person, but this  
3 person is a very responsible individual with a very  
4 responsible job and one of his credit card  
5 companies decided to reduce his credit limit and it  
6 whacked his credit score by 30 points. He had  
7 nothing to do with it, didn't change his driving

8 habits, but nevertheless, it directly impacted in a  
9 negative say.

10 So I understand what you're saying. We don't  
11 have all the data in, but the question is, did we  
12 have to wait a year to declare a recession when we  
13 knew we had a recession in September? Do we wait  
14 now because we think we may have a problem, to  
15 determine that we really did have a problem, which  
16 is now even worse because we didn't do anything?

17 MR. MILLER: Well, some would have us believe  
18 that we've been in a recession since December of  
19 2007.

20 So there is data. You begin to look at the  
21 credit scores, and you can cite these anecdotal  
22 situations about this change is going on and that  
23 change is going on, but I still would recommend to  
24 you that the bottom line, before you make any  
25 decisions, would be based on what, in fact, is

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

89

1 happening to these credit scores. Are they going  
2 up, are they going down, are they staying the same?

3 There was testimony this morning about the use  
4 of credit scores violating actuarial principles and  
5 standards of practice.

6 Mr. Birnbaum is not an actuary. He's not a  
7 member and subject to practicing within our  
8 standards of practice. He's not subject to  
9 discipline. He can -- by our profession he can say  
10 and do whatever he wants without fear of being

11 disciplined; I cannot. But I can tell you that a  
12 reference to hair color and comparison of hair  
13 color to the use of credit scores was out of  
14 bounds.

15 MR. PARTON: I thought so, too.

16 MR. MILLER: Hair color is manipulative, it is  
17 not objective. I mean, how many gray hairs do you  
18 have to have before you would be classified as  
19 gray-haired?

20 MR. PARTON: Let's get away from the hair.

21 MR. MILLER: And there is no reason to believe  
22 that it has much, if any, measurable correlation to  
23 losses.

24 Credit scores, on the other hand, are  
25 objective. They're not subject to serious or

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

90

1 significant manipulation, to my knowledge, and they  
2 are strongly correlated with loss propensity.

3 There was a question about, it didn't seem  
4 quite right because with this manipulation of the  
5 credit score you could change something, you could  
6 make some changes that would cause your credit  
7 score to change, and I think it was actually your  
8 question, Mr. Parton, that didn't make you a better  
9 driver, so somehow that seemed illogical that a  
10 credit score would change and somehow that would  
11 indicate that you were a better driver, but you  
12 really wouldn't have changed your driving habits.

13 well, credit scores, like every other rate

14 factor, are just one tool for assessing risk, and  
15 all of the rate factors can change over time and  
16 that doesn't change your driving ability and  
17 whether you're a good or bad driver, it changes the  
18 assessment of your driving ability. You have new  
19 facts, you have a new assessment.

20 For instance, let's suppose you had an  
21 accident two or three years ago, and that would be  
22 a rate factor. That would be a piece of  
23 information that would be included among all the  
24 other risk factors in assessing your risk, but then  
25 that information changes. After three years that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

91

1 accident record drops off of your rating. Does it  
2 change whether you're a good driver or bad driver?  
3 No, it doesn't. It changes the assessment.

4 All of the information that goes into the  
5 assessment of the risk changes over time. Credit  
6 scores will change over time, and with that what is  
7 changing is the assessment of the risk.

8 It may not -- changing the assessment of the  
9 risk is not the same as saying the risk changed,  
10 because nobody knows for certain what the risk is.  
11 This is an assessment, an estimate of what the  
12 underlying probability of accidents is and the  
13 assessment of what their likelihood of the cost of  
14 claim will be.

15 MR. PARTON: That's where I want to draw a  
16 distinction. I want to make sure we're talking

17 about the same thing.

18 The assessment you've talked about with  
19 regards to credit scoring really has to do with  
20 claims, not necessarily accidents.

21 Now, let's face it, if I have the wherewithal,  
22 I've got insurance, and I do something stupid like  
23 run into a tree in my own yard and I decide that I  
24 want to handle that, you're never going to know  
25 that I had an accident. You're also not going to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

92

1 have a claim from me. None of that is ever going  
2 to appear. It seems to me --

3 MR. MILLER: I lost you.

4 MR. PARTON: well, let me finish.

5 -- that what credit scoring is really kind of  
6 measuring is whether somebody is going -- the  
7 likelihood of a claim, and the likelihood of a  
8 claim, when you're using credit scoring, which has  
9 always been used to assess the financial  
10 responsibility of somebody, is really kind of  
11 assessing whether or not they have the wherewithal  
12 to actually take care of it themselves or is he going  
13 to have to rely on his insurance.

14 MR. MILLER: No, no, no. First of all, the  
15 credit score is not an assessment of the  
16 probability of having a claim. Credit scores are  
17 more closely correlated, are more closely  
18 correlated to the occurrence of the claim, that's  
19 true, than the cost of the claim. It doesn't mean

20 there's no association with the cost of the claim,  
21 it's just that there's stronger correlation with  
22 the occurrence.

23 But at the end of the day when that credit  
24 factor, credit score is converted into a rate  
25 factor, it is measuring both the expected frequency

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

93

1 of the claim and the expected cost of the claim.  
2 Both go into the calculation of the rate factor.  
3 That's what the rate factor assesses.

4 MR. PARTON: I understand.

5 MR. MILLER: Measures.

6 MR. PARTON: Historically, credit scores are a  
7 measure of an individual's ability to pay, as it  
8 started out, pay for a loan. In essence, you're  
9 still measuring the same thing. You're looking at  
10 things like how many credit cards does he have,  
11 what are the limits on that, is he paying minimum  
12 balances, what is the debt-to-credit ratio, all of  
13 which kind of measure, well, is he going to have to  
14 jump in and rely on the insurance policy, or does  
15 he have, for instance, room on his credit card or  
16 the financial wherewithal, since he's paying off  
17 minimum balances, to pay for the claim itself,  
18 isn't it?

19 MR. MILLER: Now, maybe that's what the credit  
20 scores the banks -- I think you're talking about  
21 credit scores used by financial institutions, and  
22 maybe that's what those folks think they measure

23 and maybe not, I don't know, but we're talking  
24 about a different animal here.

25 MR. PARTON: we're talking about an animal

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

94

1 that, frankly, evolved from exactly what I just  
2 talked about. And the only difference here is you  
3 may be adding in some factor of, maybe, sex. You  
4 may be adding in a factor of claims history. You  
5 may be adding in a factor that the sky is blue,  
6 because the State of Florida doesn't let you use  
7 credit scoring alone. So whatever your factor is  
8 you're adding it into that, but in the end the  
9 credit scoring itself is historically based on what  
10 was going on in the banking industry.

11 MR. MILLER: No, no, no, wait a minute. There  
12 may be some overlap in the parameters that go in  
13 there, but it's not so simple to say that a credit-  
14 based insurance score is just like the credit score  
15 used by financial institutions, except maybe we're  
16 adding in some other things, like age.

17 MR. PARTON: But the problem is, Mr. Miller,  
18 you don't really know why that correlation exists,  
19 and that correlation may actually exist based upon  
20 what I just said, mightn't it?

21 MR. MILLER: I don't know why the correlation  
22 exists --

23 MR. PARTON: Exactly.

24 MR. MILLER: -- between past accidents and  
25 future accidents.

1 MR. PARTON: That wasn't my question, was it?

2 MR. MILLER: Well, it was an answer to your  
3 question, in that I was pointing out that we don't  
4 know why the correlation exists for any rate  
5 factor. We can only observe that it does exist.  
6 We can observe the strength of it and we can  
7 observe the consistency of it from year to year.

8 MR. PARTON: But you cannot refute the  
9 statement I made that, in fact, that what this is  
10 actually measuring and the reason there is a  
11 correlation is that it's really a determination of  
12 an individual's ability to pay for the claim to  
13 avoid making a claim.

14 MR. MILLER: I don't think so.

15 MR. PARTON: Not necessarily that I'm a better  
16 driver, but that I can avoid making a claim on my  
17 insurance policy.

18 MR. MILLER: I have never heard that  
19 rationale. That makes no sense to me.

20 MR. PARTON: Why does it not make sense, Mr.  
21 Miller? I mean, have you done a study to see  
22 whether this is true or not?

23 MR. MILLER: It never occurred to me to do  
24 such a study.

25 MR. PARTON: Well, that's interesting. We had

1 a trial a few years ago where I posed this same  
2 sort of argument. You weren't listening when we  
3 were in that trial?

4 MR. MILLER: Well, I think I was stunned by  
5 it, as I am now. The credit-based insurance score  
6 is not intended to be a measure of financial  
7 payment ability of the insured.

8 MR. EAGELFELD: Sir, whether it's intended or  
9 not, the question is -- here's a question that I  
10 think zeros in on this point.

11 If, as an insurance person, if I could find a  
12 way of segregating the population into those -- and  
13 finding a group of insureds who would take every  
14 claim, liability claim, potential claim,  
15 involvement in an accident, take out their credit  
16 card, settle it on their own with the party whose  
17 car they had damaged, wouldn't you think that that  
18 would be something that would induce an insurer  
19 either to offer more insurance to such a population  
20 or to offer it at a lower price?

21 MR. MILLER: Perhaps, but that would be a  
22 different model than the one that has been  
23 developed here.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: But it may well be exactly the  
25 same model.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

97

1 MR. MILLER: It may be, but we don't know  
2 that.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: The calibration of the  
4 insurance credit models is against the pure premium  
5 of insureds. That pure premium considers both the  
6 frequency and the cost of their insurance claims.  
7 Their insurance claims don't exist if they haven't  
8 made them.

9 MR. MILLER: I don't want to argue, I really  
10 don't want to. I just want to say that the credit-  
11 based insurance scores that are in use now, to my  
12 knowledge, have never been tested and developed to  
13 see if it's correlated with an insured's  
14 inclination to enter a claim or pay their own claim  
15 or anything. That's not what they've been tested  
16 against, so I have no reason to believe that that  
17 would be the model. If you were intending to  
18 develop a model to estimate that, the current  
19 models would be the ones that you would use.

20 MR. EAGELFELD: Ignorance is bliss.

21 MR. MILLER: Well, it's something else for  
22 research, I guess, if you're interested in that  
23 kind of rate factor. I just think it's wrong to  
24 suggest that that's what the current credit-based  
25 insurance scores do, because to my knowledge they

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

98

1 have not been tested to see if that's what they're  
2 doing.

3 MR. PARTON: Well, I don't think that I said  
4 that's what they're doing. I raised the  
5 possibility that they're doing that, just like

6 while, in fact, credit-based scores in insurance  
7 were not designed to have a disparate impact on  
8 minorities, nevertheless the FTC has found that, in  
9 fact, it does have a substantial impact on them,  
10 and I'm sure that those models weren't designed to  
11 do so.

12 But at the end of the day, again, it's clear  
13 to me the industry really doesn't know what credit  
14 score is doing other than it appears to correlate  
15 with claims history, and -- historically. You  
16 don't know why.

17 MR. MILLER: They know that that's what it's  
18 doing, and that's exactly what it's supposed to.

19 MR. PARTON: You don't know why, you don't  
20 know how it's impacting various categories of  
21 people within those scores. You don't know much  
22 about it other than here it is and here's what it  
23 seems to predict.

24 MR. MILLER: It's not fair to accuse the  
25 industry for not knowing why, because that's not

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

99

1 really knowable for any risk factor.

2 As to the impact --

3 MR. PARTON: I'm not accusing the industry.  
4 It's what they tell me all the time, Mr. Miller, is  
5 that they don't know why this is occurring. I'm  
6 not accusing, I'm merely making a statement that  
7 they don't know why it correlates and you're  
8 telling me they don't know why anything else

9 correlates and I understand that. I'm just saying  
10 they don't know.

11 MR. MILLER: The reason I'm sensitive to this  
12 statement is because it's made in a way that  
13 implies that that's a fault of credit-based  
14 insurance scores, and I'm just pointing out that  
15 what you think is a weakness in not knowing why  
16 there is a correlation is not a knowable thing, and  
17 it's not knowable for any risk factor.

18 If you were going to say the test of whether  
19 you can use a particular risk factor is if you can  
20 prove to us why it's correlated, then every risk  
21 factor would fail that test.

22 There were comments made this morning about  
23 the findings of the Texas, Missouri in the FTC  
24 studies as to adverse impact.

25 First of all, the adverse impact findings of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

100

1 the Missouri study were largely contained in the  
2 title to the report. They really didn't have any  
3 data to determine what the impact was going to be  
4 and they didn't determine it, but they declared in  
5 the title that there was an adverse impact.

6 The Texas study found differing impacts by  
7 racial groups, and we talked about that yesterday.  
8 The differences in the average scores had a wide  
9 range for the six auto studies that they did. They  
10 did six separate studies on six separate data sets  
11 from six different companies, and they did a study

12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

of three homeowners.  
They got a wide range, and I raised the issue yesterday that if they were really measuring differences in average scores among racial groups, then I would have thought that they would have got an answer that was fairly consistent across the six auto studies and the three homeowners studies.  
Every time you look at this, every time you analyze it you wouldn't expect that sort of answer to be widely variable, and, as I said yesterday, I asked the chief actuary in Texas if they had an explanation for that and they really didn't. I don't know what is going on in those data sets to cause that variable answer. I don't know if it was

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

101

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14

something in their analysis or if it was something that had to do with the accuracy of the data.  
I did note that the low end of the range, the ten percent difference in average score for the African-Americans and the four or five percent difference in average score for the Hispanics that were tested in Texas was consistent, generally consistent with the findings in the FTC study. So we had another study to verify that lower end.  
In my view, there has to be some --  
MR. EAGELFELD: Mr. Miller, do you think those two studies, if you had to rate them, A, B, C, D, F, what would you say, the Texas and the FTC, in terms of the quality, the methodology?

15 MR. MILLER: Well, the methodologies were  
16 generally the same, so if you're talking about  
17 overall methodologies, in the same ballpark.

18 MR. EAGELFELD: The conclusion is based upon  
19 the data that was employed in each of those?

20 MR. MILLER: Well, I think -- I have more  
21 confidence in the FTC study, only to the extent  
22 that I know more about what they were doing and the  
23 data that they were using. I think the two studies  
24 are in a family of reliable studies. The only  
25 concern, my principal concern with the FTC study is

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

102

1 that they had an inadequate control for geography.

2 Territory is one of the top predictors, and  
3 the FTC, trying to do a countrywide study, they had  
4 to find a way to put all of the geographical areas  
5 in the country into a common group of territories,  
6 and they ended up using five territories to do the  
7 study, and I believe that that's a weakness, and  
8 they acknowledged that, in their study.

9 whereas if you go to Texas --

10 MR. EAGELFELD: So you were not concerned  
11 about --

12 MR. MILLER: -- they had less of a problem in  
13 Texas controlling for an important factor. So that  
14 one part of the study would make me lean, put  
15 reliance on the Texas study because of my concerns  
16 about controlling across state lines of the  
17 territories in the FTC study.

18 MR. EAGELFELD: So in terms of A, B, C, D, you  
19 would say they're both Bs or so?

20 MR. MILLER: No, higher. Those are  
21 sophisticated studies. They had a good database  
22 and they had nearly all of the risk factors.

23 MR. EAGELFELD: You weren't concerned with the  
24 FTC in terms of the insurance data that they  
25 obtained and whether it was random sample?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

103

1 MR. MILLER: It was a random sample. It was  
2 across -- it was stratified. It was varied from  
3 company to company that took into account each  
4 insurance company's particular writings in various  
5 states.

6 MR. EAGELFELD: But not its applicants, just  
7 its actual writings?

8 MR. MILLER: Yes. These were actual policies  
9 on the books, and the intent was to get a  
10 consolidated sample that reflected the demographics  
11 of the entire book of business, all insurers from  
12 all companies.

13 So we were looking for a distribution of  
14 business across all territories in the United  
15 States, across all age groups, across all the  
16 various risk classifications, and it was tested to  
17 make sure that the sample was representative of the  
18 entire demographics.

19 MR. EAGELFELD: And the measurement of the  
20 demographics within the study, in other words, the

21 identification of which individuals were minority,  
22 that also you think was not good enough?

23 MR. MILLER: Actually I had some involvement  
24 in helping them build the starting database.

25 MR. EAGELFELD: Really?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

104

1 MR. MILLER: The policyholder database, and  
2 editing that and setting up the samples, and then  
3 the FTC took that database and attached racial  
4 information to those policyholder records.

5 They had access, to some extent I think they  
6 had access to social security records which were  
7 relatively reliable with respect to race. Now,  
8 that didn't solve that issue on all the policy  
9 records. They had to do some kind of estimation  
10 rate on some of the policyholder records, and how  
11 they did that, I don't know.

12 MR. EAGELFELD: You had involvement with this  
13 study and you don't think that at all biases you in  
14 your evaluation of the study's quality and  
15 outcomes?

16 MR. MILLER: well, if you pull a random  
17 sample, how can you be biased about pulling a  
18 random sample if it's random?

19 If you ask insurers to pull every sixteenth  
20 policy starting with a policy number, you know, a  
21 random policy number and go every sixteenth policy  
22 or pull every eighth policy, how could I bias that?

23 MR. PARTON: I thought you indicated that you

24 did some editing of that. What kind of editing  
25 were you talking about?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

105

1 MR. MILLER: well, the policy records had to  
2 be filled out. I mean, there had to be some  
3 information there, and if there was nothing  
4 reported then it had to go back and be completed.  
5 what we did was mechanical. It's what anybody  
6 that does a study is going to have to do. They're  
7 going to have to define the sample, then they're  
8 going to have to get the sample from a number of  
9 companies and they have to consolidate it into a  
10 data set. There's no way to manipulate or bias the  
11 data set.

12 Think about this. If you had a particular  
13 outcome in mind, what would you do to manipulate  
14 the data set? You wouldn't know at the beginning  
15 how the results are going to come out, so you  
16 wouldn't know what to do to get the results. The  
17 contention that the data set was wildly biased,  
18 what does that mean? I mean, it's a random data  
19 set. You can look at it and figure out whether  
20 it's random or not. You can look at the  
21 distribution of the business by class and territory  
22 and see if it represents the insured population or  
23 not.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: I was not at all contending  
25 that. I was just thinking about the idea that a

1 person who is involved with a study, no matter what  
2 that involvement, has an unconscious or a natural  
3 tendency to want that study to succeed and to have  
4 meaningful results and to view it positively.

5 MR. MILLER: It just seems to me that that  
6 concern rests, at the end of the day, when the  
7 study is done and someone is writing a report, in  
8 how they pick the language and how they interpret  
9 the results of the data set, and that's where  
10 people are going to take a look at that and say,  
11 well, is this a biased interpretation, a biased  
12 report. I have no idea how you would begin to  
13 predetermine the results and bias the results at  
14 the beginning when you're just gathering the data.

15 The problem with the different impacts on  
16 various groups of insureds, premium impacts, the  
17 FTC found some and we talked about those yesterday.

18 There is going to be a different impact,  
19 premium impact on any subset of the insured  
20 population. In this case we're talking about  
21 racial subsets. There will be a different premium  
22 impact on any subset of the population unless the  
23 distribution of insureds by all of the rating  
24 classes, territories and so forth within each  
25 subset are identical, and there is no way for that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 to happen.

2           We know that the distribution within racial  
3           minority groups, within racial groups -- the FTC  
4           was looking at African-Americans, Asians, Hispanics  
5           and non-Hispanic whites -- within those groups the  
6           distribution of insureds will be different by  
7           territory, they are different by age of driver,  
8           they are different as to whether -- the mix between  
9           single car and multiple car, they're different by  
10          the credit score distributions. There's some  
11          difference in all of the rate factors, and because  
12          there is no way to expect, no one should expect  
13          that the distributions will be identical in all  
14          these subsets, then you have to expect that there  
15          will be some difference in impact when you look at  
16          the averages.

17                 There must be some tolerance, and to me the  
18                 issue should not be whether there is some  
19                 difference in impact, but is the difference in  
20                 impact within a reasonable range that we can  
21                 tolerate, that can be tolerated here.

22                 MR. SHAW: You would agree that race is a  
23                 different classification than the other factors you  
24                 just talked about, right?

25                 MR. MILLER: Well, the FTC study broke those

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

108

1           out as a subset to look at. They're not a class in  
2           terms of rate, but were checking the impact of all  
3           the rate factors with emphasis on the credit score  
4           among those four racial groups that I mentioned,

5 and so the difference in impact on rate for any of  
6 those risk factors is going to vary some from  
7 subset to subset, because the distribution of  
8 business by territory, age, multiple car versus  
9 single car, limited coverage, all of that stuff is  
10 going to vary.

11 MR. SHAW: My point is, there are different  
12 types of subsets?

13 MR. MILLER: Yes, sir.

14 So there's going to be some differences in  
15 impact. Then I think you have to look for how much  
16 differences are tolerable, because if you set it up  
17 with a criteria where there can be -- where the  
18 tolerance level is zero, then every rate factor  
19 will fail. Every rate factor cannot -- there is no  
20 rate factor that can meet this zero tolerance  
21 level.

22 MR. PARTON: If I could interrupt you just a  
23 minute, Mr. Miller, I think what Mr. Shaw was kind  
24 of pointing out is that -- that may be a true  
25 statement and it may be true that you may want to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

109

1 have some tolerance for number of cars and for sex  
2 or age or something of that nature, but race is a  
3 little bit different and has been treated  
4 differently -- wait a minute, I'm not talking about  
5 insurance, let me finish -- but race has been  
6 different as a factor in everything in this country  
7 for hundreds of years.

8           And the question really ultimately comes down  
9           to whether or not credit scoring and the  
10          differences that we see here that have been  
11          outlined by the FTC are, from a public policy  
12          standpoint, a vestige, if you will, of hundreds of  
13          years of discrimination that have impacted a group  
14          economically that is now being judged from an  
15          economic standpoint, that is, credit scoring, in  
16          the provision of insurance.

17          And the question really comes down to, well,  
18          should there be any tolerance in that, and then,  
19          how are you going to establish what just a little  
20          bit of unfair discrimination is going to be in that  
21          aspect?

22          MR. MILLER: Now, wait a minute, wait a  
23          minute. Now we're going to have to back up,  
24          because if that's what you were asking me, then I  
25          misunderstood.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

110

1           I'm not suggesting tolerance for racial  
2           discrimination. That is not my testimony.

3           MR. PARTON: I didn't think it was.

4           MR. MILLER: Thank you.

5           MR. PARTON: And I didn't take it that way,  
6           either. I'm saying with regards to this issue.

7           MR. MILLER: Let me try again to make sure we  
8           get the language precise here.

9           The FTC looked at the effects of rating  
10          factors, including credit scores, on subsets of the

11 total insured population. The four racial subsets  
12 that they looked at were African-Americans,  
13 Hispanics, Asians, non-Hispanic whites. Within  
14 each of those subsets, within each of the racial  
15 groups, the distribution of credit scores is  
16 somewhat different across each of the four groups,  
17 and so the different impact on race -- there will  
18 be a different impact on race on average across  
19 each of the four groups.

20 The distribution of insureds within each of  
21 those four subsets is different by territory, and  
22 so the impact on the rate coming from the territory  
23 factor will be somewhat different across each of  
24 the four subsets. The distribution of insureds  
25 within each of those four subsets is different

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

111

1 somewhat by age, so the impact of age as a rate  
2 factor on the premium will be somewhat different  
3 across each of the four subsets, and the list goes  
4 on.

5 It's different based on multi-car versus  
6 single car. It's different by gender, actually.  
7 It's different by driving record. It's different  
8 by every rate factor, which means that if you  
9 tested every rate factor as to that rate factor's  
10 impact on premium within one of those four subsets  
11 you'd find a difference.

12 So what's going on here is we found, the FTC  
13 found some measurable impact, different impact, due

14 to credit score on each of those four subsets, and  
15 that's what's being labeled as disparate impact or  
16 disproportionate impact, and what I'm suggesting is  
17 that there has to be some practical tolerance level  
18 for some degree of different premium impact within  
19 each of those racial subsets, because it's  
20 impractical to think that you could get the same,  
21 absolutely the same impact in every racial group.  
22 That's the tolerance that I'm looking at.

23 MR. PARTON: I guess the problem with that  
24 argument --

25 MR. MILLER: Let me just finish.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

112

1 MR. PARTON: Sure.

2 MR. MILLER: Believe it or not, I wasn't quite  
3 finished. It was a long answer.

4 I've been involved in some disparate impact  
5 type cases that deal with insurance ratemaking or  
6 underwriting or coverage issues, and that's caused  
7 me to take a look at how courts have dealt with  
8 disparate impact in employment and housing cases  
9 arising from civil rights violations, and so far  
10 the courts -- and that's where all the disparate  
11 impact cases are, so far as I know -- so far the  
12 courts have tolerated some difference, some  
13 differences in impact.

14 MR. SHAW: But they do treat race in a very  
15 special way. That's why it's labeled a protected  
16 class.

17 MR. MILLER: But even within race on -- I  
18 mean, there's no forgiveness if there is intent,  
19 but if there's no intent to discriminate, if you're  
20 just looking at impact of the practice, let's say  
21 it's a hiring practice, no intent to discriminate  
22 against racial minority, but it turns out that the  
23 hiring rate for the racial minority is less than  
24 the hiring rate for the majority, okay? I mean,  
25 that's kind of a general case for a lot of the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

113

1 hiring cases. The courts tolerate some differences  
2 in the hiring rate.

3 One of the first standards that they used, and  
4 later they've used some different standards, was  
5 the so-called four-fifths rule. In other words, if  
6 the hiring rate for the protected minority is  
7 within 80 percent for the hiring for the majority,  
8 then it passed muster.

9 I'm not suggesting, I'm not here to suggest to  
10 you exactly what the tolerance level should be for  
11 differences in premium impact on insurance. I'm  
12 just suggesting that there has to be some  
13 tolerance, it can't be zero, or it destroys the  
14 entire risk assessment process.

15 MR. SHAW: If credit scoring was the only  
16 factor, yes, it would, I guess, destroy it, but  
17 there's other things that can be used. I mean,  
18 it's not a question, it's just a comment I'm  
19 making. I don't know if that's an overstatement.

20 MR. MILLER: Well, there are certainly other  
21 risk factors being used, you know. Credit score is  
22 just on a long list of other risk factors.

23 MR. SHAW: The absence of credit scoring  
24 wouldn't destroy the ratemaking process.

25 MR. MILLER: What it would do is change the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

114

1 competitive landscape. When you're in a  
2 competitive market with multiple providers in the  
3 marketplace where the customers are free to choose  
4 among those providers, it's going to distort the  
5 competitive marketplace and cause competition.

6 Now that we know people with relatively good  
7 credit-based insurance scores are better-than-  
8 average risk, if you legislate against the use of  
9 that in a rating plan, then there will be a  
10 tendency for the competitors to find a way to  
11 market directly to the better-than-average risk in  
12 the marketplace and stay away from the above-  
13 average risk because they can't get the price that  
14 they need on those. And I would suggest to you  
15 that the public is not well served by that.

16 MR. SHAW: Well, I asked Mr. Birnbaum in those  
17 states that have outlawed it, what happened, and  
18 his answer seem to be that it was fine, the  
19 marketplace was fine. There was no negative  
20 impact, I'll say.

21 MR. MILLER: Well, I don't know how he knows  
22 that.

23 MR. SHAW: I hope I didn't mischaracterize it.

24 MR. MILLER: Think about it. I guess it's --

25 let's say you outlaw the use of credit scoring in

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

115

1 rating, and we know that those with better-than-  
2 average credit scores should get the lower rate and  
3 the worst ones should get a higher rate, so now an  
4 insurer wants to find a way to avoid providing as  
5 many of the bad credit score people as they can.  
6 Before they were happy to write them, because they  
7 had a rate. Now they don't have a rate that they  
8 can charge. Now competition is avoiding those  
9 insureds and finding a way to attract a  
10 disproportionate amount of those with good credit  
11 scores. How do you do that? Prescreen, and then  
12 focus your marketing efforts on the good scorers.  
13 I don't think the public is well served by that.

14 MR. PARTON: Well, the problem I have is the  
15 industry may be doing that right now with credit  
16 scoring. The problem you have with any data that's  
17 going on out there is that what we're looking at is  
18 policies in effect.

19 Every time, for instance, when we did a rule  
20 that suggested that we want you to report the  
21 applicants that you deny -- which, by the way, when  
22 you do that, distorts, frankly, the ultimate  
23 results over here -- the industry may very well be  
24 denying that because of credit scoring, but we  
25 don't know, because, of course, the industry fights

1 against producing that information.

2 So we don't even have a whole picture of how  
3 the market is really working out there. You're  
4 suggesting that if credit scoring is allowed, it  
5 would encourage insurers to insure risks they might  
6 not otherwise insure. It also may encourage them  
7 to not write other risks that it might otherwise  
8 insure as well.

9 MR. MILLER: which ones would that be?

10 MR. PARTON: It would be the ones with the bad  
11 credit scores.

12 MR. MILLER: why, if they could can an  
13 adequate rate?

14 MR. PARTON: First of all, you're assuming,  
15 Mr. Miller, that there is an adequate rate for that  
16 group and that they do want to insure that group,  
17 and I don't think that's a fair assumption.

18 We don't know what is happening with regards  
19 to applicants that never make it into the policy  
20 pool of a given insurance company, because those  
21 records are not kept. We don't know what they were  
22 told, we don't know what the evaluation was. All  
23 we're looking at right now is those people that  
24 were accepted by the insurance industry.

25 MR. MILLER: They're insured someplace.

1 MR. PARTON: Well, maybe not. There's an  
2 awful lot of bare going on out there, and I suspect  
3 in the future there may be even more bare coverage  
4 going on out there.

5 MR. MILLER: And there always has been. The  
6 question is whether that's better than it used to  
7 be.

8 MR. PARTON: Well, that is the question, and I  
9 thought Mr. Birnbaum suggested there are statistics  
10 that indicate that it isn't any better. Do you  
11 have anything that would indicate that it is?

12 MR. MILLER: Actually, I think I do. The  
13 residual market population in this country has been  
14 coming down since the early 2000, 2001.

15 MR. PARTON: Well, residual markets are  
16 historically very costly. Part of the reason they  
17 may be coming down is because, again, people in  
18 economic times such that we're having now are  
19 deciding to go bare, correct?

20 MR. MILLER: The reason they are overpopulated  
21 traditionally has been because they could not --  
22 insureds could not get an adequate rate in the  
23 voluntary market, so the only place that the  
24 insureds could go would be to a residual market.

25 MR. PARTON: I agree, but then you're making

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

118

1 the assumption that somehow because those markets  
2 are being reduced that they're finding insurance

3 elsewhere, and frankly, there are no studies out  
4 there that suggest that people necessarily went  
5 from a residual market to an insurance company as  
6 opposed to going bare.

7 MR. MILLER: I believe that this market, the  
8 voluntary market has opened up substantially since  
9 2000 and 2001. It is coincidental with the use of  
10 credit score. I'm not here to tell you that I know  
11 for certain that the use of credit score has caused  
12 this, but I think it is interesting that -- how the  
13 voluntary market has opened up and served a broader  
14 spectrum of a market at the very time the credit  
15 score began to be used. I think that's of interest  
16 and I think it's indicative that credit score has  
17 been, has had a favorable impact on the  
18 availability of insurance in the voluntary market.

19 MR. PARTON: There were other factors in play  
20 from 2000.

21 MR. MILLER: There were a lot of other factors  
22 in play. The FTC study, assuming their numbers are  
23 correct, said a credit score -- it was about 50-50  
24 on Hispanics. About 50 percent of the Hispanic  
25 population received a higher rate because of the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

119

1 use of credit scoring and 50 percent received a  
2 lower rate solely because of the credit score  
3 factor.

4 And on the Asians, I think it was about two-  
5 thirds got a lower rate, benefited from it, and

6 one-third got a higher rate; the African-  
7 Americans, about 40 percent who benefited and about  
8 60 percent that got a higher rate.

9 Now, if you outlaw the use of credit, 40  
10 percent, assuming those numbers apply here in  
11 Florida, 40 percent of the African-American insured  
12 population is going to get a rate increase. I know  
13 it's not the majority, but that's a lot of people.

14 Roughly 50 percent of the Hispanic population  
15 are going to get a rate increase. Roughly two-  
16 thirds of the Asian population is going to get a  
17 rate increase. If you put them all together in  
18 just one large class of racial minorities, it's  
19 going to approach 50-50, depending upon what the  
20 split is by racial group here in Florida. I don't  
21 know that off my head, but it's going to approach  
22 50-50.

23 Ban credit score, roughly half the minority  
24 population is going to get a rate increase. I  
25 don't know how you're going to tell them exactly

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

120

1 why you did that, because you got rid of this  
2 so-called evil of the disparate impact arising from  
3 credit score, but how do you tell half the minority  
4 population that you protected them from disparate  
5 impact when their rates are going to go up?  
6 They're going to say, thanks very much, but I  
7 didn't need that kind of help.

8 MR. PARTON: Let's examine the truth of what

9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

you just said, Mr. Miller.

MR. MILLER: Even on the African-Americans, I know 40 percent is not a majority, but that's a lot of people that are benefiting.

MR. PARTON: Your example assumes that, in fact, the only factor -- and you keep telling us about all these other factors other than credit scoring that are being considered. You're assuming that that one factor is going to change by 50 percent the exact numbers that are in the study here, affect those groups in an adverse way as you have described, but yet you have gone through meticulously, over and over, talking about all the other factors that are out there.

If what you say is true, then it means that the only decision-making with regards to rates that companies are doing is based upon credit scoring,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

121

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11

and that's unlawful. So the impact you're describing, if you're correct, there are other factors actually being considered, is not necessarily correct, is it?

MR. MILLER: No, you misunderstand. What I'm assuming is exactly what the FTC study said.

MR. PARTON: You're assuming, in fact, the one factor is the only thing?

MR. MILLER: No, I'm not assuming that that's the only thing that affects their rate. What they posted in their study was the effect on the rate

12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

solely from the credit score.

In other words, if you removed the credit score and left all the other rate factors in place, 40 percent of the African-American population, on average, would receive a rate increase. About 50 percent of the Hispanics would receive a rate increase and about two-thirds of the Asians would receive an increase solely because of the removal of one factor, the credit score factor.

MR. PARTON: Do you believe, really believe that if, in fact, credit scoring were eliminated that insurance companies would not adjust their factors, that they would not look for another way to properly rate these things?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

122

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14

MR. MILLER: I believe that there is no other way known to rate those insureds. I believe that if there were a substitute for credit score, a known substitute for credit score, they would be using it right now, to avoid these kind of debates.

There would be no advantage to them to be using credit score if something else was available. I have looked at a lot of data on this issue and have done some projects where we're looking for alternatives, but there are none that have been identified so far that could replace credit score.

MR. PARTON: My question still was, do you really believe that everything else will stay equal in the rating of insurance if credit scoring is not



18 MR. PARTON: Which are, frankly, not going to  
19 change as a result of you losing credit scoring.  
20 Those factors will remain the same.

21 MR. MILLER: It does not depend on that at  
22 all. It depends on the existing rate structure  
23 that's on file with the Insurance Department, the  
24 rate factors that are on file, pass a law, pass a  
25 law that bans the use of the credit score, those

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

124

1 rate filings are going to have to be changed to  
2 take the credit score factors out.

3 And when that happens, those rate increases  
4 that I just listed are going to happen. Now, what  
5 happens years down the road, I don't know, but  
6 that's what will happen immediately.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: Well, the average renewal will  
8 happen somewhere between three and six months after  
9 this dreaded moment. Do you think that the private  
10 market will not react or will not recalibrate the  
11 rest of the classification system or incorporate  
12 other adjustments that, I grant you, will not  
13 perfectly substitute for the missing variable, but  
14 will go some ways towards improving the  
15 classification system in order to make up for the  
16 missing variable?

17 MR. MILLER: There's nothing out there to  
18 replace the missing variable.

19 MR. EAGELFELD: To partially replace the  
20 missing variable or adjust for the fact that that

21

variable is no longer there?

22

MR. MILLER: There's nothing out there that

23

they know of. If there was another rate factor out

24

there, Howard, that could replace it -- that was

25

predictive, they would be using it now.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

125

1

MR. EAGELFELD: I can tell you that I have

2

listened to a seminar put on by a professional

3

actuarial consulting firm about what to do when or

4

if credit were no longer permitted. Were they just

5

blowing smoke?

6

MR. MILLER: Yes. They were selling services.

7

MR. EAGELFELD: Selling services?

8

MR. PARTON: Do you do that?

9

MR. MILLER: What usually comes up -- I don't,

10

actually.

11

MR. PARTON: You don't?

12

MR. MILLER: I don't.

13

MR. PARTON: What are you doing with FIC?

14

MR. MILLER: I don't market, if that's what

15

you're referring to.

16

MR. PARTON: Okay, I'm sorry, you're not

17

marketing.

18

MR. MILLER: What usually comes up in those

19

conversations are liability limits, tenure, but

20

those rate factors are already built into the

21

rating plan in most cases in some form.

22

There are no replacements out there, and I

23

would suggest to you that if there were, they would

24 be used, but they're not there.

25 MR. EAGELFELD: And there is no

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

126

1 reconfiguration of the other rating factors that  
2 would better measure the expected costs if credit  
3 were eliminated? You just eliminate credit, leave  
4 everything else the same, is that what you would  
5 advise clients if that happened?

6 MR. MILLER: Eliminate credit from the rating  
7 plan, then for those using the multi-variant  
8 analysis, they're going to -- they should  
9 recalibrate all the other rate factors, but that  
10 doesn't mean there will be much, if any, change,  
11 and you can't know ahead of time whether those  
12 changes are going to compound these increases or  
13 mitigate these increases.

14 You cannot wish this away. I mean, you take a  
15 rate factor like this out, the immediate impact is  
16 going to be a significant proportion of the  
17 minority insured population are going to get rate  
18 increases, first thing out of the chute.

19 MR. EAGELFELD: I just don't think you've done  
20 the studies to show that that first thing out of  
21 the chute won't be simultaneous with, in fact, you  
22 just endorsed the idea, that they should  
23 recalibrate the rest of the class plan.

24 Of course you say that, and I agree, that I  
25 don't know what effect that will have, but that's

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 something that should be studied before one just  
2 says it will have no effect. We shouldn't think  
3 about that effect, we should only think about the  
4 effect of the elimination variable.

5 MR. MILLER: Well, there is no way, there is  
6 no way to reasonably speculate what's going to  
7 happen down the road several years from now. But  
8 what I can tell you is that if -- if this credit  
9 score factor is eliminated, the initial and  
10 immediate impact, no matter what else you do with  
11 the rate factors, credit scores already just  
12 measuring credit score, all the overlap of the  
13 other factors have been taken out, these rates are  
14 going to go up and will go up for a significant  
15 portion of the minority population. You're going  
16 to have a lot of people calling, finding out what  
17 you did to protect us, and they're not going to  
18 like it.

19 MR. SHAW: So the very group that it's alleged  
20 are being disproportionately impacted by this will  
21 then suffer a huge rate increase if credit scoring  
22 is taken away?

23 MR. MILLER: I didn't say a huge rate  
24 increase, because I don't know the size of it.

25 MR. SHAW: They will have a disproportionate

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 rate increase?

2 MR. MILLER: Those that are currently  
3 benefiting, because of good credit scores, having  
4 below average rates, those that were identified by  
5 the FTC in their study on a national basis, 40  
6 percent of the African-Americans, about 47 or 48  
7 percent of the Hispanics, I think, 66 percent of  
8 the Asians, those people are currently receiving  
9 lower rates solely because of the credit score.

10 I mean, the credit score works to their  
11 advantage in terms of rates. If you take that  
12 credit score rating factor out, those rates go back  
13 up to the average. There will be some rate  
14 increase there.

15 I fear that there might be a lot of people out  
16 there thinking that this disparate impact means  
17 that all the minorities, you know, everybody in the  
18 African-American community is being -- receiving  
19 higher rates because of the credit score or all the  
20 Hispanics are, and so forth. That's not true.

21 I mean, there is a distribution of good and  
22 bad credit scores within each one of those racial  
23 subsets of the insured population.

24 MR. PARTON: That's true, but of course the  
25 FTC has found that, in fact, they're

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

129

1 underrepresented in the good scores and  
2 overrepresented in the lower scores, so you're  
3 right, there are some people in upper scores, but  
4 even when you take a look at it, African-Americans,

5 as a rule, start out lower than everybody else.

6 MR. MILLER: And 40 percent of them receive  
7 the benefit, and I agree that that's not the  
8 majority, but that's a lot of people.

9 MR. PARTON: Anything else?

10 MR. MILLER: I do not. Thank you.

11 MR. PARTON: One question: Am I correct in  
12 assuming -- and I hate to use that word, assume,  
13 but I do -- that the weight, if you will, of credit  
14 scoring in any given insurance model that's being  
15 used by an insurance company will vary from company  
16 to company?

17 MR. MILLER: I would think most likely. It's  
18 not going to be identical.

19 MR. PARTON: How would you go about testing  
20 the sensitivity of the credit scoring variable in a  
21 given insurance credit scoring model?

22 MR. MILLER: Well, actually the weights, if  
23 you have an insurer that has calculated all of  
24 their rating factors using a multi-variant analysis  
25 where all the rate factors are in the one formula,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

130

1 the weights are right there for each of the rate  
2 factors. That's the coefficients to the X values,  
3 the independent variables.

4 MR. PARTON: So if we wanted, all we would  
5 have to do is just change the credit scoring and  
6 see what happens at the other end? The credit  
7 score, I'm sorry.

8 MR. MILLER: I think I lost your question.  
9 I'm sorry.

10 MR. PARTON: My question to you is, how would  
11 we go about testing the sensitivity of any  
12 insurance scoring model that uses credit scoring,  
13 the sensitivity to a change in a credit score?

14 MR. MILLER: You're not talking about the  
15 effect on the rates, you're talking about --

16 MR. PARTON: Yes, ultimately I am.

17 MR. MILLER: Ultimately you are.

18 MR. PARTON: Yes.

19 MR. MILLER: The first thing I would look at,  
20 I think, is whether it's changing the distribution  
21 of insureds by credit score. You can change the  
22 model and get a different numerical value, but that  
23 doesn't necessarily follow that that will change  
24 the distribution of scores across the various  
25 ranges.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

131

1 In order for it to really affect the rate  
2 factors, I think you'd have to -- I think you're  
3 going to have to change somehow the distribution,  
4 significantly change the distribution of credit  
5 scores across the full range of credit scores.

6 MR. PARTON: So I couldn't just sit there and  
7 say, and I'm just going to throw out numbers, I  
8 don't know what are good numbers or bad numbers,  
9 but assume for a minute I've got 750 credit score  
10 and I run it through the model, all things else

11 being equal, I get a result.

12 And then I reduce that credit score from 750  
13 to, say, 720. Isn't that a way to test what the  
14 impact, the sensitivity of that particular model or  
15 any particular model, is to a change, either slight  
16 or great in a credit score?

17 MR. MILLER: Well, I still may not have  
18 understood your question, then. If you're saying,  
19 if somebody's credit score changes from 750 to 720,  
20 we're not changing the model, then.

21 MR. PARTON: No, we're not changing the model.  
22 What I'm looking at here is the sensitivity of the  
23 model to a change, an input, if you will, credit  
24 score change.

25 MR. MILLER: My previous answer was geared to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

132

1 the notion you're changing the model.

2 MR. PARTON: Well, I apologize. What I'm  
3 trying to do is to test the sensitivity of a model  
4 to a change in a factor.

5 MR. MILLER: If you keep the model the same  
6 and you keep your rating plan the same, if  
7 somebody's score changes from 750 to 720, you just  
8 look at which rate class did the 750 put you in and  
9 which rate class does the 720 now put you in and  
10 what's the difference in the premium.

11 MR. PARTON: And that's all we have to do?

12 MR. MILLER: I believe so.

13 MR. PARTON: Okay.  
Page 119

14 I apologize to the insurers. I had hoped to  
15 have gotten through one or two of you this morning.  
16 Obviously, we did not.

17 We're going to take about a 30-minute break  
18 for your convenience to get some lunch and then  
19 crank back up at 10 minutes to 1:00.

20 (Lunch recess.)

21 (Proceedings continued in volume II.)

22

23

24

25

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

133

1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER

2

3

4

5 I, CLARA C. ROTRUCK, do hereby certify that I  
6 was authorized to and did report the foregoing  
7 proceedings, and that the transcript, pages 3 through  
8 132, is a true and correct record of my stenographic  
9 notes.

10

11 Dated this 4th day of March, 2009, at  
12 Tallahassee, Leon County, Florida.

13

14

15

16

Transcript Vol 1.txt

17

CLARA C. ROTRUCK

18

Court Reporter

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

STATE OF FLORIDA  
OFFICE OF INSURANCE REGULATION

IN THE MATTER OF:  
USE OF CREDIT SCORING AND CREDIT  
INFORMATION IN INSURANCE RATEMAKING  
Public Hearing  
\_\_\_\_\_ /

VOLUME II

February 18, 2009  
12:55 p.m. - 5:12 p.m.  
Cabinet Meeting Room, Lower Level, The Capitol  
Tallahassee, Florida

Reported by:  
LISA A. BABCOCK  
Court Reporter

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 PANEL MEMBERS:

Transcript Vol 2.txt

2 Steve Parton, General Counsel, OIR  
Stephen C. Fredrickson, Assistant General Counsel, OIR  
3 Mike Milnes, Deputy Director, Property & Casualty, OIR  
Howard Eagelfeld, Actuary, Property & Casualty, OIR  
4 Sean M. Shaw, Florida Insurance Consumer Advocate  
Belinda Miller, Deputy Commissioner, OIR  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

136

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 MR. PARTON: I apologize for things not moving  
3 as quickly as I thought it would. These things  
4 sometimes don't. I do apologize for that. we will  
Page 2

5 try, and I'm sure some of you will be very glad  
6 about that, to do something like 45 minutes per  
7 company in speaking.

8 And so in anticipation of that, I've indicated  
9 that each of you can make an opening summary or  
10 statement. I'd ask you to keep those short. But  
11 I'd also ask that the principal person who has the  
12 most knowledge about how the credit scoring or  
13 credit scoring model is being used in the company  
14 then provide us a thumbnail sketch of how it's used  
15 by the individual companies, what type of factors  
16 are considered in it, and then we can kind of go  
17 from there and try to look for ways that we can  
18 move this along quicker than it is.

19 The first insurance company that we've asked  
20 to appear here today is Allstate Insurance Company.  
21 And Allstate, there's a bunch of you, aren't there,  
22 Mr. Carlton?

23 MR. CARLTON: Yes, sir.

24 MR. PARTON: I'll ask you to identify them  
25 when you speak. First of all, let me thank you for

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

137

1 being here, and frankly, all the companies.  
2 Everybody has been very cooperative in this, very  
3 cooperative with regard to the documents that we  
4 need to take a look at. I do understand, at first  
5 blush as the subpoenas came back, it's kind of like  
6 "Oh, God, he wants the world." I really don't.  
7 And really, I look at subpoenas as kind of an

8 invitation for you to call me so we can then work  
9 together to narrow things down and get to the  
10 issues at hand.

11 So without further explanation, welcome  
12 representatives of Allstate. Mr. Croft, I ask you,  
13 if you would, to identify yourselves and let me put  
14 you under oath first for those who are going to  
15 testify.

16 Do you solemnly swear or affirm to tell the  
17 truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth?

18 (Collective affirmation.)

19 MR. CROFT: Thank you, Mr. Parton. We  
20 appreciate the opportunity to be here and explain  
21 how it is that the Allstate group of companies use  
22 credit information in the rating and underwriting  
23 of products for our customers.

24 MR. PARTON: Is there a button on that mic?

25 MR. CROFT: I think it's on. Let me get a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

138

1 little closer. We have provided documents that are  
2 responsive to the subpoena today and, of course,  
3 we're going to continue to produce documents as we  
4 have agreed to in our various discussions. And we  
5 appreciate your willingness to cooperate with that.  
6 We, of course, in those conversations talked about  
7 a lot of the documents that are responsive to the  
8 subpoena, which are already filed with the Office  
9 of Insurance Regulation. We did not duplicate  
10 that. So there are hundreds of thousands of pages

11 of documents that are already on file with the  
12 office of Insurance Regulation that are directly  
13 responsive to the subpoenas.

14 And one of the documents that had asked to be  
15 put in front of you is just a one-page document  
16 that it's titled, "Florida Credit Use." And I'd  
17 suggest that that particular document will be  
18 helpful to you when you review all of the material  
19 that's already been filed with the Office of  
20 Insurance Regulation. The other document that you  
21 have in front of you is just a brief presentation  
22 that Mr. Lamb is about to go through, which we hope  
23 is -- addresses the seven items that are outlined  
24 in the media release that went out yesterday, and  
25 as you indicated, Mr. Parton, you were interested

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

139

1 in today in your opening comments.

2 I'll turn it over to Mr. Lamb. He will go  
3 through this presentation. It's a short one and  
4 I'm very hopeful it will answer the vast majority  
5 of your questions. And after that, he's ready to  
6 enlighten you as to how we use credit with our  
7 customers.

8 MR. PARTON: Thank you. welcome.

9 MR. LAMB: Thank you. Good afternoon. I must  
10 say it's a little daunting to be presented as the  
11 person most knowledgeable on a certain subject, but  
12 I will do my best to live up to that designation  
13 and answer any questions that you might have. I

14 want to start my comments today with just a little  
15 bit of an overview on insurance principles, and not  
16 that it's stuff that you're not familiar with but  
17 more just to set the context for the topic that  
18 we're talking about in terms of credit-based  
19 insurance scoring.

20 It's clear that insurance is about selling a  
21 promise, a promise to reimburse customers for  
22 losses they're going to have in the future. And  
23 when you determine the premium for an insurance  
24 policy, there is a large portion of the costs that  
25 are really uncertain at the time the premium is

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

140

1 determined; those relate to loss and loss  
2 adjustment expense. So the rate-making process is  
3 really forward-looking in nature. We're trying  
4 estimate what is the likelihood of someone having a  
5 loss on a policy. That doesn't mean we can predict  
6 with certainty whether someone will have a loss or  
7 not. It's not to value a particular person, but  
8 we're making estimates based on risk  
9 classification, taking people with certain groups  
10 of characteristics that are predictive of loss and  
11 using that information to make an estimate about  
12 the loss potential that they have under the policy.

13 MR. PARTON: When we talk about "loss," we're  
14 talking about a claim; are we not?

15 MR. LAMB: Right; the amount of the claim or  
16 the fact that there is a claim under a policy.

17 Now, here's -- to best understand the risk of the  
18 underwriting market, the underwriting marketplace  
19 are the ones that are going to be able to best  
20 serve that market. And this has led, over the  
21 years, to an evolution of more and more  
22 sophisticated risk classification plans.

23 We have begun using insurance scoring over the  
24 years, but it's not the only thing we use. That's  
25 been mentioned already. It's just one of the many

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

141

1 factors that is used. And it is one of those  
2 things that we have found to be a valid predictor  
3 of loss, and then it provides a value above and  
4 beyond the rate that insurance companies already  
5 had considered prior to that.

6 I think there's been testimony this morning to  
7 suggest that maybe there's other things that aren't  
8 captured in a credit-based insurance score that  
9 might also be useful for the purposes of evaluating  
10 risk. But I would argue that that doesn't mean  
11 that insurance scores are not valuable information.  
12 For example, think about the rate variable that we  
13 use, years of driving experience. We look at the  
14 driver's license and say, "This is the year you got  
15 your driver's license. How many years have you  
16 been driving?"

17 Well, clearly, if you knew how many hours  
18 somebody had been driving, that would be useful  
19 information. Somebody might get their license and

20 drive once a month; somebody might drive eight  
21 hours every day. That information may be useful,  
22 but it's not captured when we look at the date  
23 somebody was licensed.

24 So I would argue that just because there may  
25 be more information that may be valuable doesn't

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

142

1 create a situation where we say we shouldn't use  
2 this because in light of the other information that  
3 could help you predict risk better. I would argue  
4 that insurance scores are measurable; they're  
5 objective. The same scoring model is applied to  
6 all risks after it's filed, and it's based on  
7 objective standards that are used in terms of  
8 identifying those things that are most likely to  
9 predict risk. And by having this in our rate plan,  
10 it enables us to avoid adverse selection, which is  
11 really the tendency to be insuring a larger  
12 proportion or risks that are underpriced relative  
13 to the risk that they present.

14 MR. MILNES: Taking a look at this, it states  
15 that, "The rate-making is not to predict past  
16 losses or to predict when a particular individual  
17 will have more losses." You're saying that use of  
18 credit scoring is not predictive in an individual  
19 filing a claim?

20 MR. LAMB: It's useful for predicting how much  
21 we expect somebody's losses may be based on the  
22 characteristics of the group that they would be in.

23 For example, 16-year-old drivers. The fact that  
24 somebody is 16 is a risk characteristic that we use  
25 to say this person is probably more likely to have

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

143

1 a loss than someone else. But we can't go and say  
2 this 16-year-old will have a claim, this  
3 16-year-old will have a claim, this 16-year-old  
4 will have a claim. It doesn't really allow you to  
5 pinpoint which particular insureds will have a  
6 loss, but it does allow you to take that  
7 characteristic and say this enhances our ability to  
8 predict.

9 MR. MILNES: But with all the characteristics  
10 being the same with a 30-year-old, the only  
11 difference being credit score, you're going to then  
12 go back in and say they're more likely to have a  
13 claim or file a claim with us with a worse credit  
14 score?

15 MR. LAMB: If everything else is equal and we  
16 look at the insurance score and it's more  
17 favorable, then we would expect they would have  
18 less losses under the policy. Did that answer your  
19 question?

20 MR. MILNES: Yes.

21 MR. LAMB: Okay. In general, let me say that  
22 in a competitive market, insurers are in a position  
23 to try and sell as many policies as possible,  
24 provided the price of the product is reasonably  
25 related to the cost of providing that product. And

1 in a competitive market, there's pressure to keep  
2 your rates from being too high, because if they're  
3 too high, business is going to go to a competitor.  
4 On the other hand, you want your rates to not be  
5 too low, because either it would create a situation  
6 where you're not willing to write the risk or you  
7 could be subject to adverse selection.

8 we would argue that consumers are best served  
9 by a competitive marketplace where insurance  
10 companies compete on price, product and service.  
11 And again, when you think about it from a  
12 standpoint that this is a prediction that insurance  
13 companies are making about the risks that somebody  
14 presents for the policies that come in the future,  
15 each insurance company that's doing business in the  
16 state is making a projection about that risk.  
17 Everyone's prediction or everyone's projection is  
18 going to be different. And by having many  
19 companies competing, the consumer is able to pick  
20 and choose which of those propositions, in terms of  
21 that risk prediction, the level of service the  
22 company provides, and how they provide and make a  
23 decision about what they think is going to be most  
24 favorable for them.

25 we would argue that Florida auto insurance

1 market currently is competitive, which is evidenced  
2 by the fact that there's currently only six  
3 policies in the Florida Underwriters Association.  
4 Now, Allstate has been using insurance scoring or  
5 use of credit information in Florida since 1990,  
6 when it was first introduced as a tool for  
7 underwriting homeowners insurance. In 1994, we  
8 started using it as an underwriting tool for  
9 automobile insurance. And then starting in 2000,  
10 we began to introduce it into our rating plans,  
11 which we think is a more advantageous way of using  
12 that information. Part of the reason is it's  
13 allowed us to relax our underwriting guidelines,  
14 because with it in the rating plan, the rates that  
15 are being charged more accurately reflect the risk  
16 that somebody presents.

17 In fact, Allstate did a study back in early  
18 2002, where we looked at all the business that had  
19 been written in our Allstate Property and Casualty  
20 Company, a new company that had been introduced to  
21 use insurance scoring for new customers written in  
22 2001. And what we found was about 20 percent of  
23 the customers that were written into that company  
24 would not have been eligible in the standard market  
25 using the underwriting guidelines that had been

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

146

1 previously in place for that line of business. And  
2 that's a study that we've included in the documents

Transcript Vol 2.txt  
3 that we've provided today.

4 MR. PARTON: I was going to ask you if a study  
5 was being provided and I appreciate that.

6 MR. EAGELFELD: If they had been eligible in  
7 the standard market, would they have been eligible  
8 in your Allstate Fire and Casualty Company, your  
9 other company?

10 MR. LAMB: well, the Allstate Fire and  
11 Casualty Company wasn't in existence at that time.  
12 we had previously written business in, typically,  
13 the Allstate Insurance Company. And then Allstate  
14 Property and Casualty Company was the first company  
15 that, in many states, introduced credit scoring for  
16 rating purposes.

17 MR. EAGELFELD: So you did not have a  
18 nonstandard vehicle?

19 MR. LAMB: we did have nonstandard vehicle  
20 still. Allstate Indemnity would have been used for  
21 nonstandard risks.

22 MR. EAGELFELD: But would those 20  
23 percent have been -- could those 20 percent have  
24 been written in Allstate Indemnity?

25 MR. LAMB: A portion of them probably would

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

147

1 have been eligible for Allstate Indemnity. I don't  
2 know if it would have been the entire segment or  
3 not.

4 MR. EAGELFELD: Do you have any estimate of  
5 how much your total market share or absolute amount

6 expanded as a result of the limitation of credit  
7 scoring?

8 MR. LAMB: It's hard to isolate that as one  
9 factor, because there's so many things that impact  
10 your market share, competitive position in terms of  
11 overall rates, rating plans, number of agents. So,  
12 I mean, we can look at what our market share has  
13 been and how much we've grown, but I think it would  
14 be very difficult to isolate that one contributing  
15 factor by itself. So I've given a little history  
16 of how we've used insurance scoring over the years.

17 The federal law, FCRA, expressly has allowed  
18 the use of insurance scoring for many decades. But  
19 in 2004, there were some changes in how we used  
20 insurance scoring based on the law that was  
21 enacted, Senate Bill 40A, that came out of the  
22 Florida Legislature. We would argue that that bill  
23 has actually more consumer protections than the  
24 original model bill and some of those things that  
25 are included in there, that insurance scoring

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

148

1 cannot be the sole basis for decisions made by  
2 insurers.

3 It also establishes an appeals process for  
4 people who are subject to certain extraordinary  
5 circumstances. It helps or it requires updated  
6 credit information be re-run every two years at the  
7 consumer's request. And once that information is  
8 reviewed, the rates cannot go up. The rates can

9 only go down when you reevaluate that information.  
10 As a result, at renewal, no one will see their  
11 insurance score result in an increase in their  
12 premium when it's reviewed on that two-year cycle.

13 MR. EAGELFELD: I'm not sure that that's in  
14 that statute.

15 MR. PARTON: Yeah, it is.

16 MR. EAGELFELD: That a review update in  
17 consumer information, credit information, can only  
18 result in lower rates?

19 MR. PARTON: As I understood it, I thought the  
20 statute did say something like that. I think our  
21 rule does, too.

22 MR. LAMB: That's currently our interpretation  
23 of the statute, and that's the practice that we  
24 are -- that's how we issue insurance in the State  
25 of Florida today. Also, there is a provision that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

149

1 no-hits be treated neutrally or as otherwise  
2 approved by the Commissioner. And over the years  
3 in our filings with the OIR, they've consistently  
4 taken the position with us that we should treat  
5 no-hits as neutral, and that's the way we treat it  
6 in our rating plans today.

7 I want to comment briefly on the FTC study  
8 that was released back in July of 2007. I think  
9 there was a significant study in terms of debate  
10 over use of insurance scoring. Some of the things  
11 that were found in the study were similar to what

12 had been seen in other studies, that credit-based  
13 insurance scores are predictors of risk for  
14 automobile insurance policies when you control for  
15 other normal factors for use of a rate plan or when  
16 you control for race, ethnicity, or income.

17 It's still a very powerful predictor. The  
18 thing that the FTC study had done that was  
19 different than any of the other studies that had  
20 taken place before was to look to see if insurance  
21 scores actually work because they're a proxy for  
22 membership in a protected class, racial groups or  
23 income groups.

24 what it found was that because scores do not  
25 predict risk within racial and ethnic and income

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

150

1 ethnic groups, they do not act solely as a proxy  
2 for these characteristics. And it also said that  
3 credit-based insurance scores appear to have little  
4 effect as a proxy for membership in racial and  
5 ethnic groups and decisions related to insurance.  
6 Actually, my reading of the report says it would be  
7 a very ineffective proxy.

8 Now, there is a small finding in the report  
9 that tends to show some slight proxy effect that I  
10 think is actually very questionable when you read  
11 the details of the report because of the fact that  
12 was mentioned this morning, that the process they  
13 use to control for geographic risk or territory  
14 really wasn't adequate to describe the way that

15 insurers were actually using it. And actually, if  
16 you read the report itself, there's actually about,  
17 at least four occasions, where the report actually  
18 cautions the readers that some of the information  
19 may not be reliable because of the fact that an  
20 adequate control for geographic risk isn't included  
21 in the study.

22 So, if insurance scoring was removed, we would  
23 see that over half the consumers would experience  
24 an increase in the rates because of that. I think  
25 the FTC study shows that those that would receive

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

151

1 the rate increase are those that are most likely --  
2 or less likely to incur losses and yet their rate  
3 would go up even though their propensity to have a  
4 loss would be much lower than what the rate would  
5 be. Also, if the use of insurance scoring was  
6 banned, we think it would have a negative impact on  
7 the competitive marketplace. Again, when we go  
8 back to some of the earlier points we made about a  
9 competitive market, it's premised on the fact that  
10 insurers have a rate that matches the expected  
11 risk.

12 Clearly, if the use of insurance scoring were  
13 to be banned in the State of Florida, I want to  
14 make it clear that Allstate would comply with the  
15 law, but there would be a tendency to be more  
16 restrictive, potentially, in underwriting  
17 guidelines, again, taking the same effect that when

18 we put in insurance scoring, it matched risk better  
19 to loss; we became less restrictive in our  
20 underwriting guidelines. Underwriting guidelines,  
21 that would be something that we'd want to look, at  
22 least evaluate if we should make some changes.

23 Now, based on the information that we've seen  
24 in this study, it doesn't mean that there aren't  
25 things that we would like to see happen and there

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

152

1 aren't actions that Allstate is taking to trying  
2 and address some of the issues around the use on  
3 insurance scores. First, one of the things is we'd  
4 like to see many groups have better insurance  
5 scores and benefit from the fact of having even  
6 lower rates available to them associated with good  
7 insurance scores. Allstate has had a long history  
8 of funding initiatives that further economic  
9 empowerment and, we've listed some of the things  
10 we're involved with.

11 Currently, we're funding literacy campaigns  
12 with Larasa in the National Urban League. Also, a  
13 key component of our signature program, providing  
14 assistance to those victims of domestic violence,  
15 includes the use of financial empowerment  
16 curriculum. We've also been working with Junior  
17 Achievement since 2003 to include "Economics for  
18 Success," a program that we use with middle school  
19 students, teaching them the basis of financial  
20 management. And since 2002, we've also worked with

21 the One Economy Corporation. It's a nonprofit  
22 group that's helping low-income families raise  
23 their standard of living by leveraging technology.

24 Also, one of the things that we've recently  
25 introduced in the State of Florida is, at least in

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

153

1 some of our lines of insurance and I know we're  
2 working with your office to get that included in  
3 some of the other lines of business we write as  
4 well, is an expanded appeals process. Again, we  
5 talked about some of the protections that were put  
6 in senate Bill 40A, there is a provision that if  
7 someone has an extraordinary circumstance, like a  
8 divorce, a dissolution of marriage, that there be a  
9 process where they can receive an appeal and  
10 receive a neutral rate as opposed to a rate that  
11 would be indicated based on their credit history.

12 We're in the process of rolling out an  
13 expansion to that rule, and this is already in  
14 place in some of our lines, where we would add  
15 several categories to that appeals process,  
16 including involuntary unemployment, catastrophic  
17 medical expense, care of adult dependents, identity  
18 theft, long-term injury, illness or disability,  
19 care of a dependent grandchild or domestic  
20 violence. And again, there has been discussion  
21 today talking about what is actually happening with  
22 insurance scores in today's economy.

23 Now, the times that we are actually living in

24 are very uncertain, and so it's hard to predict  
25 actually what will happen in the future, but

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

154

1 definitely, we're able to comment on what we've  
2 seen so far. In many states, based on the in-flow  
3 model, Allstate actually reorders people's credit  
4 information on a three-year basis. And we've  
5 looked on a quarterly basis at the percentage of  
6 changes in insurance scores as part of that review  
7 from 2006, 2007 and 2008. And in the states where  
8 it can get better or it can get worse, what we've  
9 found is the majority of people -- there are more  
10 people whose scores are getting better than are  
11 getting worse.

12 Also, we've had some discussions with  
13 TransUnion, which is the vendor we use to order  
14 credit reports, again, because they can look at a  
15 large segment of the credit reports that they have  
16 to see what trends they've seen with their  
17 insurance scores. And while there are some  
18 variations in some of the variables they look at,  
19 they've said that their insurance scores, at least  
20 over the last two years I think as of third  
21 quarter, they changed very little. Now that  
22 doesn't mean that there aren't some people's scores  
23 that are getting worse. I think, at least, it  
24 helps put in into context that, on the whole, it's  
25 hard to say that the average score is getting much

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491  
Page 19

1 worse.

2 But clearly, there are going to be some  
3 individuals who are impacted by the things that are  
4 going on. And that's why we think that this  
5 extraordinary appeals exception process is a way of  
6 addressing that. For those people who have  
7 circumstances where you would look and say maybe  
8 this person's credit report isn't an accurate  
9 reflection because of the unusual circumstances  
10 that they experience, it creates a process where  
11 they can be moved to a neutral level. And that's  
12 part of our rating rule in the State of Florida.

13 Finally, I just want to make a couple comments  
14 on the proposed rule. We think that the law that  
15 was passed in the State of Florida gives a lot of  
16 detail around the parameters which insurers must  
17 operate and to use insurance scoring. And we would  
18 say that to a great extent, a lot of the items that  
19 are included in the proposed rules are already  
20 actually being used in the requirements that the  
21 OIR is making of companies to file their insurance  
22 scoring models and the way it impacts their rates,  
23 which in our mind raises the question why formal  
24 rules are necessary.

25 But be that as it may, we do see one thing in

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 the proposed rule that we actually think is very  
Page 20

2 positive. You know, that allows companies to refer  
3 to their most recent prior filing if the company  
4 has already demonstrated to be a valid model and no  
5 changes are being made as part of the insurance  
6 scoring methodology. And we see that as a positive  
7 step in streamlining the filing process.

8 Our primary concern around the rule centers  
9 around the requirement to provide all the data used  
10 in the derivation and calibration of the model  
11 parameters in light of the OIR's apparent position  
12 that insurers may not assert trade-secret privilege  
13 for that data. Now, I will mention that we have  
14 actually gone through the process of submitting all  
15 of our data that's used to calibrate the model  
16 parameters for our most recent insurance scoring  
17 model; we've made that public. We've provided  
18 data, again, to facilitate your review and allowing  
19 you to see the information.

20 But I think in the long run, this may hinder  
21 the introduction of potential enhancements to  
22 insurance scoring models if companies may feel they  
23 will lose a competitive disadvantage by introducing  
24 brand new changes that they might want to keep from  
25 their competitors. I have a couple other comments

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

157

1 in there but we can wait until a little bit later  
2 so you have time to ask questions.

3 MR. SHAW: I wrote a letter to Allstate on  
4 January 23rd. Mr. Croft, I appreciate your

5 response to that letter. Well, your response to me  
6 was on January 23rd; sorry. I want to look at page  
7 four of your response, the first paragraph. It  
8 talks about -- and as your presenter just talked  
9 about, the appeals process and the credit history  
10 neutral rate that's assigned to a policyholder if  
11 he shows one of these emergency conditions. That  
12 person getting a credit history -- I mean, your  
13 model, I guess, has the ability to just take the  
14 credit score out? Do you just keep all the other  
15 factors the same and just take the credit score  
16 out, or do you make or emphasize other factors, or  
17 how is that credit history neutral rate assigned?

18 MR. LAMB: In our rating plan, we take the  
19 scores that are calculated, and we assign it to one  
20 of several groups. And the number of groups varies  
21 based on the line of business. Some of our initial  
22 filings had, like, five groups; some of our current  
23 companies use up to 16 different groups based on  
24 somebody's insurance score. So what we do is we go  
25 ahead and calculate which of those 16 groups, for

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

158

1 example, equates closest to the average rating  
2 factor.

3 So if the highest rating factor was a factor  
4 of 1.6, and the lowest rating factor was a factor  
5 of .6, and the average somewhere came out to a 1,  
6 and that was equivalent to group number eight.  
7 what we would do is say, rather than take the score

8 that was generated, put them in the group that  
9 would be associated with that and we would take and  
10 put them into group eight. And we actually filed  
11 what that neutral group is as part of the rule, so  
12 that it's clear that that's where they will be  
13 placed if they have no-hit based on one of these  
14 circumstances.

15 MR. SHAW: Okay. Thanks.

16 MR. EAGELFELD: How frequent would you say  
17 no-hits and no-scores are in your proprietary  
18 models? That is, out of 100 applicants, how many  
19 would come back with a no-hit, no-score?

20 MR. LAMB: It can vary a little bit based on  
21 the line of insurance. But I think general numbers  
22 for homeowners insurance might be about  
23 four percent; for auto insurance, it would be more  
24 like six to ten percent.

25 MR. EAGELFELD: That's about half the number

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

159

1 or less than half the number we've heard from about  
2 Fair Isaac. Do you have more rigorous procedures  
3 to make sure that they don't get no-hits?

4 MR. LAMB: I'm really not familiar with where  
5 that Fair Isaac's number came from. Obviously, the  
6 information you use to build the model, we try and  
7 take the information that's on the report and  
8 create a score with it. We think we've got enough  
9 information. Now, how a different model might  
10 respond to the amount of information that they

11 think is necessary to calculate a score might be  
12 different. But it could be part of the difference  
13 that's there, but I don't know the real reason.

14 MR. EAGELFELD: What has driven your choice of  
15 which of the three, I presume, I think you only  
16 used one, which of the three national credit  
17 bureaus you're using?

18 MR. LAMB: Well, yeah, we had a contract with  
19 TransUnion when I started working on credit-based  
20 insurance scoring models. And clearly, there's a  
21 lot of work that's done to get used to the data  
22 that's provided in a specific format, the  
23 information. We've looked at the option of maybe  
24 using certain other of the credit reporting  
25 agencies to provide us information, but there is a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

160

1 big, at least one-time cost, in terms of getting  
2 familiar with their data, developing the  
3 information. So it's something we haven't ruled  
4 out in the long run, but clearly it's, because  
5 we've already got this relationship established  
6 with TransUnion, it's easier to use their reports.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: Have you undertaken any  
8 efforts or heard of any cooperative efforts within  
9 the industry to create scoring products that would  
10 incorporate information from more than one of the  
11 credit bureaus?

12 MR. LAMB: Well, clearly, with regards to rate  
13 making, we're very careful to avoid any anti-trust

14 issues. So we pretty much keep to ourselves in  
15 terms of our efforts to --

16 MR. EAGELFELD: Ferguson clean-type of  
17 cooperation. You haven't advanced that and you  
18 haven't heard of any industry -- legal, industry  
19 effort that has --

20 MR. LAMB: No. And again, we use the  
21 information that we can. What we're trying to do  
22 in the process of developing rates is to look at  
23 the cost of the information being provided versus  
24 the predictive value and ask. Clearly, ordering  
25 credit reports has become a process that's pretty

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

161

1 streamlined, pretty efficient. We can get a credit  
2 report that's very predictive of risk for pretty  
3 marginal cost.

4 MR. EAGELFELD: As I understand, these three  
5 bureaus differ in their completeness, depending on  
6 various circumstances. Probably, the lender you  
7 use, the region of the country you're in, they have  
8 subsidiary and puppy bureaus and all kinds of  
9 things go on in that industry. But I guess you've  
10 answered the question. You haven't really  
11 undertaken. You're worried about cost and, of  
12 course, you should be.

13 MR. PARTON: What sort of information do you  
14 get from the credit company? What was it,  
15 TransUnion?

16 MR. LAMB: Right.

17 MR. PARTON: What information are you getting  
18 and then you're using?

19 MR. LAMB: The information that we get in the  
20 calculation of our score -- and again, as I  
21 mentioned, our ISM7 insurance scoring model has  
22 been filed, not only with your office, but made  
23 public so that it's available to the public.  
24 There's 18 different variables that are used in the  
25 calculation of a score. The majority of them have

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

162

1 to do with information about performance of  
2 accounts, in terms of late payments, derogatory  
3 items like public records, the length of time since  
4 those public records or delinquencies happened. We  
5 also look at inquiries. We look at the length of  
6 time that we have accounts on file, newly opened  
7 accounts, and inquiry information. I don't know if  
8 I specifically mentioned that, but that's one of  
9 the categories we look at, too.

10 MR. PARTON: And this is used to come up with  
11 your insurance score, the insurance score you use?

12 MR. LAMB: Right.

13 MR. PARTON: All right. What other factors  
14 are in that insurance score other than, you know,  
15 the information that you get from the credit  
16 company?

17 MR. LAMB: Our insurance score is based solely  
18 on information from the credit report.

19 MR. PARTON: And how is that -- again, I know  
Page 26

20 you filed this with us, but on the other hand, this  
21 is not just for us, and that's why I'm asking these  
22 questions. Within that, the insurance score is  
23 used how?

24 MR. LAMB: Primarily, it's used in the rating  
25 plan, to help determine the rate that somebody

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

163

1 pays. There are some of our companies where we  
2 also use it as an underwriting tool. But  
3 essentially, the way it's used from an underwriting  
4 standpoint is if somebody has typically better  
5 than, say, the top 20 percent of insurance scores,  
6 I mean the -- I would characterize it, make sure  
7 that our score in our model, the lower score, is  
8 better. So sometimes it's a little confusing when  
9 you're trying to compare direction.

10 If you took the people with about 20 percent  
11 of the worst scores, typically the number of  
12 accidents that they're allowed to have to meet the  
13 eligibility guidelines would be a little more  
14 restrictive than it would be for people falling  
15 below that category.

16 MR. PARTON: Again, I'm just trying to  
17 understand how you guys are using this. So you get  
18 an insurance score, and then what other factors are  
19 considered in ultimately either putting this person  
20 in a particular tier or pricing within the tier?

21 MR. LAMB: Well, for automobile insurance, it  
22 would be several factors.

23 MR. PARTON: Right. I focused on auto because  
24 it's the biggest user of this. So what --

25 MR. LAMB: So we look at the age of the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

164

1 insured; marital status; the number of cars in the  
2 household; different ages of the people in the  
3 household; we look at the use of the vehicle; the  
4 type of the vehicle; not only the price of the  
5 vehicle, but the experience we've had on specific  
6 makes and models; we look at where the vehicle is  
7 garaged; we look at the limits of coverage, the  
8 deductibles purchased on the various coverages.  
9 I'm probably forgetting a few in that process, but  
10 there is a large number of factors that go into the  
11 determination of the rate.

12 MR. PARTON: In looking at those other  
13 factors, are you somehow combining them together?  
14 Is there some sort of formula, weighting, if you  
15 will, that's a factor in arriving at your ultimate  
16 conclusion?

17 MR. LAMB: In the process of developing our  
18 rating plan, yes, we would run a multi-varied  
19 analysis where we would actually simultaneously  
20 solve for what the various factors should be  
21 assigned to each one of those rating factors to be  
22 used in the rate plan. So it's a -- I mean, it is  
23 a mathematical process that takes a look to say  
24 that each of those pieces of information are  
25 relevant, each of these pieces of information has

1 some information about the predictive risk, and it  
2 solves for the indicated factors to be charged on a  
3 simultaneous basis.

4 MR. PARTON: Would it be fair to say that the  
5 insurance score is the most heavily weighted  
6 factor?

7 MR. LAMB: Not necessarily. Again, when you  
8 go through a process to try and determine what is  
9 the most important factor, you know, there is a lot  
10 of different ways to approach that question. I  
11 think in Mike Miller's testimony, he actually did a  
12 study with the epic study that was done that  
13 actually ranked specifically the top variables for  
14 each of the major coverages. And insurance scoring  
15 wasn't the most important factor for coverage.

16 MR. PARTON: I understand that but, of course,  
17 all the testimony I've heard here is it is the most  
18 important factor to the industry. So I'm trying to  
19 get a sense, if you will, in your company and  
20 others, just how important it is in the ultimate  
21 outcome. I understand, in not necessarily every  
22 case, it would be the most heavily weighted factor.  
23 But the bottom line, is there a general rule?

24 MR. LAMB: Well, again, I wouldn't say that  
25 we've got a specific procedure for measuring. We

1 essentially rely on each factor to the extent that  
2 it adds predictive value. But it does seem to have  
3 greater predictive value than other things, even  
4 like driving record.

5 MR. PARTON: Have you tested it for  
6 sensitivity; that is to say, if adjustment and  
7 insurance score, all things else being equal, just  
8 how sensitive that credit score is on the outcome?

9 MR. LAMB: Once you've created the actual  
10 rating plan, yes, you can easily look at the  
11 factors and say, okay, what if somebody is in the  
12 very best insurance score, what would their rate  
13 be; if they're in the very worst insurance score,  
14 what would they be; and in the middle. And you can  
15 see some differences.

16 MR. PARTON: Actually, I know you can do that.  
17 My question really was, has Allstate done that?  
18 Have they taken a look to see what the sensitivity  
19 is on that insurance score in the overall formula?

20 MR. LAMB: Yes; we look at that when we're  
21 actually creating the rates.

22 MR. PARTON: I'm still not sure that answers  
23 my question. I guess what I'm getting at, have you  
24 literally taken -- can you sit here today and tell  
25 me what is the range of your insurance scores?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

167

1 MR. LAMB: Again, it would be different for  
2 homeowners insurance.

3 MR. PARTON: Again, we're just talking about  
4 auto.

5 MR. LAMB: Typically, for auto insurance, if  
6 you used a company with, say, five groups, what  
7 you'd see is the people in the fifth group would  
8 probably be 30 percent higher than average. The  
9 people in the first group would probably be  
10 30 percent lower than average, maybe a little bit  
11 bigger spread.

12 MR. PARTON: And how much change in insurance  
13 quote are we talking in one group or another?  
14 That's what I'm asking.

15 MR. LAMB: Yeah. I mean, typically, it would  
16 be -- it could be dependent on where you are in the  
17 range. In some parts of the range, you might be  
18 30, 40, 50 points that's required to change your  
19 score; in some it might be 10 to 15. Again, when  
20 you talk about a change in score, again, this is a  
21 unique proprietary model that Allstate has  
22 developed. So the score range would not  
23 necessarily be comparable to, for example,  
24 somebody's FICO score. I think a lot of times, you  
25 think of a 750 versus a 720. That's a totally

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

168

1 different scale than what we use. So a 10-point  
2 change in our scale might be different than a  
3 30-point change in some other scale.

4 MR. PARTON: Are you looking at the actual  
5 credit score that TransAmerica or Union, whoever it

6 is, provide to you, or are you merely looking at  
7 the factors that are contained in there; in other  
8 words, the number of outstanding credit cards, the  
9 number of late payments, debt ratio, things of that  
10 nature? Or are you somehow using the actual score  
11 you get from them, that 750 or that 720?

12 MR. LAMB: No; we don't use that score. We  
13 actually build our own scoring model. So we get  
14 the information, all the different variables that  
15 are available on the credit report and we actually  
16 go through the process of developing our own unique  
17 proprietary model, trying to incorporate those  
18 factors that we think best reflect insurance risk.  
19 And in some cases, it allows us to do, obviously,  
20 some unique things.

21 I think one of the things that's been brought  
22 up as a potential concern here today, for example,  
23 is the effect if somebody has a credit card and the  
24 credit card lowers the limits that they have.  
25 There are situations where people look at the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

169

1 balance that you carry on your credit card versus  
2 the available limit. Well, we look at information  
3 like that. But rather than use the actual limit,  
4 in our model, what we've done is said let's look at  
5 the balance on the credit card compared to the  
6 highest balance that ever existed on that credit  
7 card. So, for example, if somebody had charged  
8 \$2,000 dollars at one point and their balance right

9 now is \$500 dollars, that would be a ratio of  
10 25 percent. You know, by looking at that  
11 comparison, if the limit is actually lowered, it's  
12 not going to change the highest amount that ever  
13 appeared on that credit card.

14 So in situations like that, we can construct  
15 our own variables that we think would maybe have an  
16 advantage in terms of how big of the risk that  
17 exists on the credit report.

18 MR. PARTON: And I'm glad to hear about that  
19 you have an appeals process in place. One of the  
20 concerns I have, though, is what the criteria are  
21 for ultimately either granting a dispensation or  
22 not granting a dispensation. And what recourse  
23 does the insured have if you don't give them a  
24 dispensation, what's the course of action? Can you  
25 speak to that a little bit?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

170

1 MR. LAMB: Sure. I can give some insight into  
2 that. When we have somebody trying to avail  
3 themselves of the appeals process, we're  
4 essentially looking for two things: One, some  
5 documentation around the extraordinary  
6 circumstance. So for example, if they've got a  
7 catastrophic medical situation, you should have  
8 some type of evidence that they were in the  
9 hospital or something like that. And then just a  
10 statement as to how it impacted their credit  
11 report, you know, some direct correlation between

12 the event and the items that are impacting on their  
13 credit report.

14 what we've seen so far with this appeals  
15 process is typically about 70 percent of the  
16 appeals are granted and almost all the ones that  
17 aren't granted essentially stem from the fact that  
18 we ask people to provide documentation and they  
19 just don't send it. But most of the ones that  
20 provide documentation are approved.

21 MR. PARTON: And this appeal process is  
22 available not just for, for instance, a coding, if  
23 you will, in TransAmerica. This is a medical  
24 thing. The fact that it's not coded but they can  
25 demonstrate to you that it was a medical issue,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

171

1 they can take advantage of this process; correct?

2 MR. LAMB: Well, the appeals process is  
3 essentially designed for situations where someone  
4 has poor credit information but they want us to not  
5 consider it for these special circumstances. If  
6 somebody's credit report is actually incorrect, if  
7 there's something, for example, not coded right on  
8 their credit report, what we want for them is to  
9 actually get that credit report corrected so that  
10 we can give them the benefit of where they truly  
11 belong.

12 Again, in the appeals process that we've  
13 established, if your appeal is granted, you end up  
14 in a neutral rate. But if there is something in

15 your credit report, for example, that keeps you  
16 from being in the very best rate and you get it  
17 corrected, then we'll actually move that person  
18 down to the lowest rate. So, for example, if  
19 someone had a collection that was medically-related  
20 and it's not coded appropriately at the credit  
21 reporting agency, we would encourage them to get  
22 that corrected so that they can actually have that  
23 excluded from the insurance scoring model and  
24 actually get the benefit of wherever their  
25 insurance score would place them.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

172

1 MR. PARTON: But what if they can demonstrate  
2 to your satisfaction that it was a miscoding, why  
3 wouldn't you just go ahead and do it through that  
4 appeals process? And the problem I have with the  
5 notion of you need to go to the credit scoring,  
6 there is no relationship between a company and  
7 TransUnion. The relationship is with the insurer.  
8 So why wouldn't you just address that issue through  
9 the appeals process?

10 MR. LAMB: A lot of cases, there is no way for  
11 us to know if that information is correct or not.  
12 And in working with TransUnion, TransUnion doesn't  
13 want to work with the insurance company. They'll  
14 only work with the specific person whose credit  
15 report is at issue. But as part of our filed  
16 rules, if somebody goes through the correction  
17 process, we will actually go back retroactively to

18 the time that we used that credit report and refund  
19 any difference in premium between their old score  
20 and the corrected score. So if they go through the  
21 appeals process, they're still not disadvantaged in  
22 terms of the fact that that lower rate will be  
23 applied retroactive to the time we first used the  
24 credit report.

25 MR. PARTON: And I appreciate that. I think

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

173

1 that's a very nice thing. I guess my problem with  
2 that is, as I started out by saying, there is no  
3 relationship between the insured and TransUnion.  
4 The relationship is with the company. It kind of  
5 bothers me a little bit that you suggest that  
6 somebody has to take care of it with the credit  
7 union before you, even though they can demonstrate  
8 that to you. I'm talking about a situation they  
9 can show you: "There was a catastrophic illness.  
10 Here is all the data. I don't know why it's on my  
11 report. And why can't I get the advantage of  
12 this?" And your answer is, "Sorry. Can't do  
13 anything about it. Go see TransAmerica."

14 MR. LAMB: well, I wouldn't characterize it as  
15 saying we don't want to do anything about it. This  
16 is the process that we use to try and ultimately  
17 get it corrected. Because we're in a difficult  
18 position of trying to verify the accuracy of credit  
19 information.

20 MR. PARTON: well, you know what? You're

21 using it. It seems to me that ought to be your  
22 job; okay?

23 MR. LAMB: Well, in the process of allowing  
24 insurance companies to use it, when the Fair Credit  
25 Reporting Act was set up, there were specific

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

174

1 practices put in place that would require insureds  
2 to be able to get information if their credit  
3 report was used. There had to be a correction  
4 process established. There are time limits on how  
5 long it takes for that correction process to take  
6 place. So there are safeguards that are put in  
7 place now.

8 And actually, the Florida law that was enacted  
9 also requires companies to go back and give people  
10 the benefit of lower rates when those corrections  
11 have taken place. So, again, does it always work  
12 as quickly as somebody would like? Probably not.  
13 But I think the safeguard's in place to see the  
14 ultimate rate reflects the correct information when  
15 the correction process is used.

16 MR. EAGELFELD: It may not work at all,  
17 though, because TransUnion and credit bureaus are  
18 not under any regulatory authority as far as what  
19 they code. So whether they code it as medical or  
20 not is not something that the consumer can legally  
21 insist that, "You, TransUnion, must recode this  
22 item as a medical bill. You've made a coding error  
23 here."

24 If the amount that's there is incorrect or  
25 their factual information is incorrect -- certain

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

175

1 items they can insist be corrected and certain  
2 others, the bureau is not under any obligation to  
3 code at all. And if they do code, there's no legal  
4 enforcement of the quality of the coding. It's a  
5 catch-22 that certain individuals find themselves  
6 in.

7 MR. LAMB: But it is -- in the circumstance  
8 like you've talked about, a catastrophic medical  
9 situation, they could avail themselves of the  
10 appeals process as well.

11 MR. PARTON: Well, that's what I was asking  
12 you. And I thought your answer was no, you  
13 couldn't and go to the credit company.

14 MR. LAMB: Well, again, what I'm saying is the  
15 appeals process has the ability to address that and  
16 move them to a neutral rate. But if somebody  
17 thinks their credit can even be better than the  
18 neutral rate based on the correction of the  
19 information on the credit report, then it needs to  
20 go through the correction process.

21 MR. EAGELFELD: I have another question. You  
22 have at least one major subsidiary, Encompass  
23 Floridian, that appears on your table as using the  
24 Fair Isaac Insurance Bureau score. Are you aware  
25 of when the last time Fair Isaacs did a study to

1 update that score?

2 MR. LAMB: No, I'm not. And actually, part of  
3 the reason that that company uses that, it was  
4 using information from Fair Isaacs before we  
5 actually merged with that company. So it predated  
6 them being part of the Allstate family. Over the  
7 years, we've tried to transition them to the  
8 Allstate proprietary models, but it hasn't taken  
9 place in that company yet.

10 MR. EAGELFELD: The reason I ask is that it  
11 has to do, both, with your own company and also  
12 with Fair Isaacs. Would it surprise you if I  
13 proffered to you that it's been ten years?

14 MR. LAMB: No.

15 MR. EAGELFELD: It doesn't surprise me either  
16 because that's how long I think it has been.

17 MR. SHAW: We heard some data today that most  
18 consumers don't know that credit scoring is used in  
19 terms -- as part of the their auto premium. So I  
20 want to ask a basic question: How does a consumer  
21 become aware of this appeals process if they don't  
22 know their credit scoring is being used?

23 Do they get a rate, and they say this is too  
24 high, and then they become aware somehow? If most  
25 people don't know their credit scoring is being

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 used, how are they availing themselves of the  
Page 39

2           appellate process?

3           MR. LAMB: Well, as part of our expanded  
4           appeals process, we're actually sending notices to  
5           the consumer as part of their renewal package that  
6           would list all the circumstances that they could  
7           appeal. And that's being sent to everybody whose  
8           score is above neutral. In other words, all those  
9           who would benefit, potentially, from moving their  
10          rate -- their score down to a neutral rate will get  
11          a notice at the time that the renewal is sent.

12          MR. SHAW: Do you send something that -- is  
13          something sent to the consumer that says credit  
14          scoring is being -- Allstate uses credit scoring?

15          MR. LAMB: There is for everybody who's not in  
16          the very best rate -- anybody who doesn't get the  
17          very best rate possible based on credit information  
18          will be sent a letter informing them that we've  
19          used their credit information, that they can  
20          contact TransUnion, that we'll allow them to get a  
21          free copy of their credit report. And we also will  
22          provide them, and again, this is one of those  
23          things that was enacted by SB 40A, we will provide  
24          them with the four top reasons, based on their  
25          particular credit history, that impacted them not

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

178

1           being in the very best group of scores.

2           And I would add also that one of things we've  
3           done is to take a look at the reasons that we  
4           explain -- use to explain information to our

5 customers, to actually use some consultants to help  
6 us clarify that language, make it more  
7 understandable, expand the length of the reasons  
8 that we use to describe that information so that  
9 it's more informative about the particular -- what  
10 that particular element of the credit history was  
11 that was impacting their score.

12 MR. SHAW: Just one final one, but I think  
13 this is the \$64,000-dollar one. If you don't use  
14 insurance scoring, I see those less likely to incur  
15 losses would receive rate increases. So people  
16 with good credit would receive rate increases. So  
17 if credit scoring is taken out, premiums are going  
18 to go up for people with good credit scoring. Why  
19 would that happen? I see the bullet points you  
20 have right under it that seems to get to that. But  
21 can you kind of tell me in plain English what would  
22 be the negative impact on consumers if credit  
23 scoring was banned?

24 MR. LAMB: Well, clearly, if you ban the use  
25 of insurance scoring, the underlying risk will not

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

179

1 change because of that. So people who have the  
2 lower likelihood of loss, their losses will be the  
3 same but their rates will go up. We won't be able  
4 to reward them the lower rate that's commensurate  
5 with their lower-level credit risk. So the rate  
6 will increase, and they'll be paying more than  
7 their predicted level of risk.

8 MR. PARTON: I guess the part that troubles me  
9 about that statement is that, again, it sounds to  
10 me like credit scoring is being used solely to  
11 determine the ultimate premium paid by your  
12 policyholders. If you take it away and you say  
13 it's automatically going to cost those people more,  
14 that's kind of troubling.

15 MR. LAMB: And again, I think, you know, there  
16 was some earlier conversation about what would be  
17 the impact. And the FTC study -- I think it's  
18 important to clarify, what did the FTC study  
19 actually show? The FTC study, there's actually a  
20 figure in the study, I think it was figure five,  
21 that showed how many people would see a rate  
22 increase, how many people would see a rate  
23 decrease, based on the removal of insurance scores.  
24 If you read the information in the report, what  
25 that -- essentially two indicated rating plans.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

180

1 One rating plan, they've taken all known  
2 factors that are used to rate for auto insurance,  
3 come up with indicated rates by person. And then  
4 they've developed a second indicated rate plan that  
5 includes all those same factors and insurance  
6 scores. So if some of the other factors, the  
7 different rating factors, change because, again,  
8 they're doing a multi-varied analysis. They're  
9 solving for all the specific rating factors  
10 simultaneously.

11           And then that comparison is actually taking  
12           those two rating plans and saying, under these two  
13           rating plans, this one or I use this one, what  
14           happens to the predicted risk of each individual?  
15           And what it showed was 59 percent of the time, it  
16           would go up; 41 percent of the time, it would go  
17           down if you moved from one rate plan to the other.

18           MR. PARTON: As I've indicated, that's  
19           troubling because, again, it still sounds like it's  
20           solely based on credit score.

21           MR. LAMB: No, it's essentially saying if I  
22           had everything and insurance scoring, and I moved  
23           to a rate plan that had everything except insurance  
24           scoring, here is what the difference would be.

25           MR. PARTON: And the sole thing that's changed

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

181

1           is the removal of the credit score or the addition  
2           of the credit score. I understand you modified all  
3           the other factors, but the single factor that  
4           caused that was the credit scoring.

5           MR. LAMB: But that's the one factor we're  
6           talking about banning. I mean, in your  
7           hypothetical example, you said if this was to be  
8           banned, what would be the result? Clearly, we  
9           wouldn't take out other factors besides insurance  
10          scoring. It would just be that one factor.

11          MR. PARTON: And you might add other factors  
12          to make up for that; correct?

13          MR. LAMB: In the FTC study, it actually

14 accounted for as much as could be made up with the  
15 other factors. It actually said, let's solve,  
16 using a multi-varied analysis, what the new  
17 indicated rate should be for every other factor,  
18 and then it compared those rate plans.

19 MS. MILLER: Has Allstate actually been  
20 through that? Have you been in a state that banned  
21 credit scoring after you've already written there  
22 for a while?

23 MR. LAMB: The only example, really, would be  
24 the State of Maryland for homeowner's insurance.  
25 And, again, we saw significant rate increases for a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

182

1 lot of people as a result of pulling out insurance  
2 scoring from the homeowners' business in Maryland.

3 MS. MILLER: And when that happened, did you  
4 just take that one thing out of the score -- or  
5 take that one thing out of the rating methodology  
6 and leave everything else the same? Or did you  
7 change anything else?

8 MR. LAMB: I know we changed some things over  
9 time. I don't know if it was done simultaneously  
10 when the law was first enacted or if we just simply  
11 pulled it out and then went back and revisited some  
12 changes. But I know changes to other factors  
13 actually did occur, if not initially, over time.

14 MR. PARTON: Two things that I'm kind of  
15 concerned with here. One, we talked about and it  
16 has to do with the economics that are going on now,

17 both in the state and across the nation, and how  
18 that may impact. And you've indicated, at least  
19 today, with regards to those individuals who may be  
20 affected, it doesn't seem to be having that much of  
21 an effect on credit scores, or insurance scores, or  
22 whatever you want to call them that you're using;  
23 is that correct?

24 MR. LAMB: well, I think the testimony was  
25 that it didn't have -- didn't seem to be having a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

183

1 major impact on the averages. Now clearly, when  
2 you talk about specific individuals who are going  
3 through difficult times, clearly, that's still  
4 important to them. It's something that we need to  
5 consider. But, yeah, in terms of the averages,  
6 that's true.

7 MR. PARTON: At least with any company or  
8 policyholders, you have those sorts of things  
9 happen. There is an appeals process that is set up  
10 to address that; correct?

11 MR. LAMB: For those extraordinary  
12 circumstances, yes. But again, remember it's in  
13 addition to the fact that in Florida, when we look  
14 at credit for renewal customers, when we look at  
15 their credit information, it's only used to allow  
16 the rates to get better not to get worse.

17 MR. PARTON: So the only impact that we would  
18 expect to see, at least at Allstate, is the moment,  
19 God forbid, this thing gets much worse and credit

20 scoring now is taking a hit and is a major issue.  
21 Or even on a single basis, the only people that are  
22 going to go affected, in terms of the use of credit  
23 scoring in your methodology, are those that are new  
24 policies, new applicants; correct?

25 MR. LAMB: Right.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

184

1 MR. PARTON: And those new applicants have the  
2 ability to address their circumstances in the  
3 appeals process?

4 MR. LAMB: Yes, they do.

5 MR. PARTON: To the extent it would put them  
6 in a neutral tier.

7 MR. LAMB: Right.

8 MR. PARTON: But not to the extent that it  
9 would necessarily put them in the best rate?

10 MR. LAMB: Right. Essentially, the appeals  
11 process tries to put them in the same position if  
12 credit information wasn't used at all.

13 MR. PARTON: The last thing I want you to  
14 address is one of the issues that the FTC reports,  
15 as well as others have suggested, is that using  
16 credit-based insurance, there -- and I'll just read  
17 it to you: "Credit-based insurance scores are  
18 distributed differently along racial and ethnic  
19 groups, and this difference is likely to have an  
20 effect on the insurance premiums that these groups  
21 pay on average. Non-Hispanics, whites and Asians  
22 are distributed relatively evenly over the range of

23 scores, while African Americans and Hispanics are  
24 substantially overrepresented among consumers with  
25 the lowest scores and substantially

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

185

1 underrepresented among those with the highest  
2 scores."

3 That's kind of a troubling finding, for us at  
4 least. And my question is what has Allstate done  
5 to take a look at this and to take any -- make any  
6 efforts, if you will, to nullify this type of  
7 effect; that is to say that there are certain  
8 racial groups that, in fact, start out with a  
9 credit score that's worse, and we assume the credit  
10 scores you're getting from TransUnion would also be  
11 worse, and how you are addressing this issue, if at  
12 all?

13 MR. LAMB: well, that's a good question. And  
14 I think in setting the stage for what I would say  
15 is some of the things we're doing, I think it's  
16 good to set an analogy. And again, it's  
17 interesting because I know there is an analogy  
18 that's been used about life insurance before and  
19 the fact that maybe --

20 MR. PARTON: As long as it doesn't involve  
21 hair, it's okay.

22 MR. CROFT: I second that.

23 MR. LAMB: But clearly, for life insurance,  
24 you know, one of the things that you'd think would  
25 be important would be life expectancy. Now, in the

1 past, I think there's been criticism of the fact  
2 that race was used as a rating factor for life  
3 insurance. And we would think that's inappropriate  
4 and shouldn't be used. But some of the things do  
5 predict life expectancy. For example, there's  
6 rates that vary based on whether someone is a  
7 smoker or a nonsmoker.

8 Now, if you look at the percentage of the  
9 population, and I haven't done those studies, but  
10 let's say there are certain protected classes that  
11 are more likely to be smokers than nonsmokers.  
12 Now, one could make an assumption that maybe we  
13 should just get rid of that factor for life  
14 insurance because then everybody would pay the  
15 same. It wouldn't impact certain groups more than  
16 it would others. I think from a public policy  
17 standpoint, your question is, is that really the  
18 best thing you'd want to see happen? Ideally, what  
19 you'd want to see is people smoke less and have  
20 better life expectancy.

21 So on the analogy, when you take that over to  
22 the insurance scoring side, ideally what we would  
23 like to see is these groups actually have more  
24 people benefit, improve their financial literacy,  
25 improve their ability to not only move to a neutral

1 group but a better group through better insurance  
2 scores. That's why we listed a lot of the advocacy  
3 efforts, in terms of the economic education of  
4 various groups.

5 MR. PARTON: And I appreciate that, and I'm  
6 sure, frankly, these groups that are  
7 underrepresented in the upper-level scores would  
8 like that as well. But there's certainly an  
9 argument to be made that these groups, because of  
10 historical discrimination, that literally the  
11 process you're using is perpetuating the economic  
12 disparity that's created by hundreds of years of  
13 economic, socioeconomic discrimination.

14 So it's nice that you're going out and you're  
15 educating people, but one could argue that there is  
16 a whole group of society that, unlike a smoker who  
17 can quit, a smoker who can get treatment, didn't  
18 have a choice, one, about the race that they are,  
19 and number two, didn't have a choice in history,  
20 economic history, socioeconomic history, of this  
21 country and how it may have impacted them. So I  
22 understand your analogy, but I still have a problem  
23 with that.

24 MR. LAMB: And I think it is interesting when  
25 you read through the FTC study and look at all of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

188

1 the things that they did. And one of the steps  
2 that they took in trying to evaluate why insurance

3 scoring works and the different impacts, is they  
4 actually built not only a base model, they built  
5 their only insurance scoring model, but they also  
6 built an insurance scoring model that was based  
7 only on information for non-minority groups. So  
8 again, none of the information for any minorities  
9 was used in the creation of the model.

10 And what they found was the factors that came  
11 out as predictive were essentially very close, the  
12 predictive power was very close, and the  
13 distribution of how it impacted the different  
14 segments of the population was also very close. So  
15 again, even if you eliminate that information from  
16 the model-building process, the same factors show  
17 up as positively related to insurance loss.

18 MR. PARTON: which argues for the elimination  
19 of it, so that it doesn't impact minorities this  
20 way.

21 MR. LAMB: That's not the conclusion that I  
22 would come to. Again, I go back to the point --

23 MR. PARTON: I understand that.

24 MR. LAMB: -- in an ideal world, that we could  
25 have everybody benefit to the same extent. I think

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

189

1 that would be a much better solution.

2 MR. PARTON: I do too. But the real world  
3 doesn't always translate that way. Have you -- I  
4 think you did indicate that you have an done  
5 analysis with regards to credit scoring and its

6 impact, in terms of affordability and availability?

7 MR. LAMB: Yes. There was, again --

8 MR. PARTON: That was 2002, you said?

9 MR. LAMB: -- when we started first using it  
10 for rating purposes; yes.

11 MR. PARTON: Thank you. Any other questions?

12 MR. SHAW: How much did rates go up in  
13 Maryland when credit scoring was banned?

14 MR. LAMB: It was a very big rate increase.  
15 I'd have to go back and look at it, but I think it  
16 was more than just the impacts of banning insurance  
17 scoring. But there was also, I think, a general  
18 rate increase because the overall rates were  
19 underpriced at the same time. So the impacts for  
20 certain customers would have been very dramatic.

21 MR. SHAW: How much would you expect them to  
22 go up -- auto rates to go up in Florida if credit  
23 scoring were banned?

24 MR. LAMB: well, clearly, there would be some  
25 people who would get more than a 30-percent

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

190

1 increase. There's some people who would get more  
2 than a 30-percent decrease. So it would be a  
3 pretty wide range.

4 MR. PARTON: Are there any states that you're  
5 in that insurance policies are not understated?

6 MR. LAMB: I'm sure there are.

7 MR. PARTON: I just thought I'd ask. I do  
8 appreciate you coming today. And frankly, I have

9 to extend to you compliments of the Office in terms  
10 of your cooperation in providing this information  
11 in regards to your computer model. I understand  
12 you have concerns about trade secret. Our  
13 interpretation isn't that you can't claim trade  
14 secret. We believe, however, the Legislature said  
15 trade secret or no, it's not going to be considered  
16 to be exempt and confidential from Chapter 119.  
17 And that's not necessarily the position of the  
18 Office but as a result of the Legislature  
19 intentionally not reenacting the exemption that had  
20 previously existed in credit scoring law.

21 Now, as I indicated yesterday when a law  
22 professor came in here, his analogy and analysis of  
23 other conditions of the statutes and a court case  
24 called Sebro, was absolutely correct; okay? In  
25 fact, I argued that five years ago when I suggested

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

191

1 to the industry you really don't need this  
2 particular provision. But in going forward with  
3 it, what the Legislature said is it doesn't really  
4 matter whether it's a trade secret if it has to be  
5 credit score. That's not going to automatically  
6 exempt -- we're going to provide you with separate  
7 exemptions despite the fact that it's trade secret  
8 and they took that away.

9 So when we talk about trade secret, you can  
10 market trade secret, we're not going to disclose it  
11 without giving you the opportunity to go to court.

12 But I just wanted to correct you. We're not saying  
13 it's not a trade secret. We're just saying it's no  
14 longer exempt from public records requests; it's no  
15 longer considered to be confidential as it relates  
16 to credit scoring.

17 MR. LAMB: Okay.

18 MR. CROFT: Thank you.

19 MR. PARTON: The next company we'd like to  
20 talk to is GEICO.

21 MS. GORDON: I wanted to make an opening  
22 statement and then just turn it over to our  
23 witnesses.

24 MR. PARTON: That will be fine. Can I go  
25 ahead and swear them in and then you can make your

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

192

1 statement?

2 would you raise your right hand? Do you swear  
3 to tell the truth, the whole truth -- or affirm --  
4 the whole truth and nothing but the truth in this  
5 proceeding.

6 (Collective affirmation.)

7 MS. GORDON: My name is Bonnie Gordon and I'm  
8 senior counsel with the GEICO group of companies.  
9 Thank you for the opportunity to be here to talk  
10 about the use of credit in insurance underwriting  
11 and rating and the benefits that competition and  
12 choice have brought to Florida drivers. I'd like  
13 to make a brief statement and please save your  
14 questions until after I finish.

15 we've produced today Paul Lavrey and Bill  
16 Costa, who are actuaries for the company, to answer  
17 any specific questions about how GEICO uses credit  
18 scoring in Florida. Government Employee's  
19 Insurance Company was founded in 1936 on a simple  
20 philosophy: To offer customers excellent auto  
21 insurance coverage at low prices. That business  
22 model has succeeded. GEICO is now the third  
23 largest private passenger auto underwriter in  
24 Florida and countrywide. I'm also pleased to say  
25 that we employ more than 1800 associates in our

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

193

1 Florida offices to service our Florida customers.  
2 GEICO continues to grow in Florida in double  
3 digits.

4 In order to be able to offer the most  
5 competitive rates to Floridians and to most  
6 accurately match the risk of insuring a new  
7 policyholder to an adequate rate, our actuaries  
8 consider more than 20 factors, not just one or two.  
9 Credit is one of those factors, and credit is part  
10 of GEICO'S initial risk review process. But credit  
11 is not used by our companies at renewal. And no  
12 single factor, including credit, is ever used  
13 exclusively, or even primarily, to set rates.

14 Let me be clear: GEICO does not believe that  
15 race or ethnicity are at all relevant to risk  
16 evaluation, and our rating and our underwriting and  
17 rating processes are entirely blind to race and

18 ethnicity. We do not assume that any members of  
19 any racial or ethnic minority group are less  
20 capable of prudently managing their finances.

21 We understand the OIR's interest in the credit  
22 issue at a time when the country is experiencing an  
23 economic downturn. GEICO is continually monitoring  
24 its underwriting and rating factors. And we have,  
25 to date, not seen a meaningful change in insurance

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

194

1 scores. If there were meaningful changes, we would  
2 consider making appropriate adjustments in our  
3 processes. We do try to work with our customers in  
4 the event that special circumstances may arise.  
5 For example, in the event that a customer advises  
6 that they have been impacted by circumstances out  
7 of their control, we neutralize their credit score  
8 so that they would not be adversely impacted. For  
9 those customers having trouble making their  
10 payments, we've recently expanded our payment plan  
11 options.

12 We also work with the general public on  
13 financial literacy efforts. GEICO sponsors the  
14 National Urban League Economic Empowerment Tour,  
15 which helps attendees improve their financial  
16 situation on all fronts. I think it's important to  
17 say that Florida drivers currently enjoy the  
18 benefits of one of the strongest auto insurance  
19 markets in the country. The most recent data from  
20 the Florida Auto JUA shows there are only six

21 policies in the residual auto market in this state.  
22 Competition for Florida auto insurance  
23 customers is fierce. Consumers have many choices  
24 and auto insurers must compete for business based  
25 on price and service. Florida auto insurance

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

195

1 buyers are extremely price-sensitive and they shop.  
2 The fact that GEICO offers a policy to more than 98  
3 percent of all Florida applicants is indicative of  
4 just how competitive this market really is.

5 we hope the information we provide today will  
6 assist the Commissioner and his staff in our mutual  
7 goal of maintaining that healthy marketplace.

8 MR. PARTON: Thank you. One thing I need to  
9 emphasize -- I haven't so far -- is that when any  
10 of the witnesses speak, they need to identify  
11 themselves for the court reporter and the  
12 proceeding.

13 MS. GORDON: would you like me to introduce  
14 our group?

15 MR. PARTON: Pardon me?

16 MS. GORDON: Do you want me to introduce  
17 each --

18 MR. PARTON: Yes, I would. This is Gordon,  
19 Bonnie Gordon.

20 MS. GORDON: -- senior counsel with the  
21 companies. Paul Lavrey, assistant vice president  
22 with GEICO Companies and Bill Costa, assistance  
23 vice president with the GEICO Companies.

24 MR. PARTON: Who would you like to speak with  
25 regards to the overall --

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

196

1 MS. GORDON: Mr. Lavrey.

2 MR. LAVREY: I will speak first. Just to give  
3 you a little bit, I am the assistant vice president  
4 of Government Employee's Insurance Company in  
5 pricing and product management department. One of  
6 may areas of responsibility is for the state of  
7 Florida. So I kind of oversee the whole -- all of  
8 the rating and underwriting in Florida and other  
9 regions in the company.

10 I haven't really prepared any sort of a  
11 presentation, but I will kind of run you through  
12 quickly some of what we do on the credit  
13 information, some of the questions you've been  
14 asking and hopefully answer some of your questions.

15 MR. PARTON: That would be helpful. And  
16 again, everybody listen up, because if you can  
17 anticipate our questions and you answer them  
18 upfront, we can pick up speed and get out of here,  
19 and I won't lose my voice; okay?

20 MR. LAVREY: And Bonnie did mention some of  
21 this, and I will kind of just reiterate some of it.  
22 But we use a credit-based insurance score, along  
23 with many other factors, in determining the  
24 placement at new business. We do not use credit  
25 information at renewal. We use the Fair Isaac,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491  
Page 57

1 FIIRS 2.0 model. Unlike Allstate, we don't have  
2 our own proprietary model. We use the Fair Isaac's  
3 model and that's been filed with the state.

4 We advise people of our use of credit  
5 information at the point of rate quote. If they  
6 request that we -- that they do not want their  
7 credit run, we actually will neutralize their  
8 credit and offer them a rate quote with a neutral  
9 credit score at that point. We treat no-hits and  
10 no-scores as neutral in our credit model. And  
11 Bonny mentioned that we have procedures for special  
12 circumstances where we also neutralize credit. If  
13 they've had extraordinary circumstances or, as I  
14 mentioned, if they just feel like they've been  
15 impacted by a special event or something and they  
16 want their credit neutralized, we would neutralize  
17 that for them.

18 And I guess the last thing I would say is, you  
19 know, we think the combination of credit  
20 information, along with all the other underwriting  
21 rating factors, has helped make this a very  
22 competitive environment. We are able to offer very  
23 low rates to our customers and to people calling us  
24 for a rate quote. And currently, we're able to  
25 save people about \$600 dollars on a rate quote for

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 people who switch to GEICO.  
Page 58

2 MR. SHAW: That sounds like a commercial.  
3 "This is the money you can save."

4 Allstate said something about the Urban  
5 League, too, and I think you're involved with the  
6 Urban League. What do you do with the Urban  
7 League? Is that an attempt to assist minorities to  
8 improve their credit score? Or what is your urban  
9 work?

10 MS. GORDON: Let me put on my glasses. I can  
11 speak to that one. Do you mind if I speak to that,  
12 Steve? Okay. My understanding about the National  
13 Empowerment Tour is that, I think it was first  
14 devised in 2006 and that it goes to a variety of  
15 different cities and tries to educate folks about  
16 how -- elements of financial products. So it  
17 educates them about insurance. It would educate  
18 them about banking. I think it also helps to  
19 educate them about the importance of their credit  
20 and credit score.

21 MR. SHAW: Isn't that sort of gets right to  
22 the point that those communities are the ones that  
23 are -- that have credit problems, that are much  
24 more prevalent in those classes?

25 MS. GORDON: I don't think I would necessarily

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

199

1 say that. I'd say that it's probably just an  
2 effort of an outreach for us in a variety of  
3 different kinds of community works in which we're  
4 involved. We're also involved in a variety

5 different areas.

6 MR. SHAW: Okay. And what do you -- if credit  
7 scoring is banned, what do you think the rate  
8 increase would be? Do you have an estimate?

9 MR. LAVREY: I would say the best study that  
10 we've been able to do, we do know that when we  
11 first put in credit, we were able to offer our  
12 preferred rates to more customers. But I don't  
13 know that that -- that was a long time ago. Our  
14 rating plan is different now. I don't know if  
15 that's necessarily still applicable.

16 I guess the best example I have is we don't  
17 really have a study, but there's been a lot of talk  
18 about what happens in the state if you ban credit.  
19 That does happen a lot. I'd say, the best counter  
20 example I have to that is in 2004, New Jersey  
21 implemented a lot of reforms and actually started  
22 allowing the use of credit information, along with  
23 other factors, at that time. They had a severe  
24 availability issue in the state at the time.

25 And the New Jersey Department of Banking and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

200

1 Information did a study recently to show what the  
2 benefit was. And, you know, they quoted a  
3 75 percent reduction in the residual market. It  
4 has really opened up the market, made it much more  
5 available. They've also seen some improvements in  
6 affordability, although that was not really the  
7 intent with the changes in legislation, but that's



11 those, if I were in the best of those groupings,  
12 and if he were in the worst, come three years from  
13 that date we both entered GEICO, how likely is it  
14 that his rate, or is it possible that his rate,  
15 would be as good as mine at that renewal that  
16 occurred three years later, six renewals later?

17 MR. LAVREY: Yes, it is. We reevaluate the  
18 risk, and I know the requirement is after -- within  
19 three years, you need to kind of reevaluate them.  
20 We actually reevaluate them after a year and then  
21 every six months thereafter, eliminating their  
22 credit and placing them wherever they would be  
23 placed regardless of where they -- how they were  
24 placed initially.

25 MR. EAGELFELD: So there's no remnant of where

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

202

1 they were placed before as new business or at their  
2 first renewal? None of that remains as part of the  
3 impression that keeps your rate --

4 MR. LAVREY: Except for the fact that we would  
5 not raise their rate or eliminate the use of credit  
6 at that point.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: You would not raise their  
8 rate?

9 MR. LAVREY: They could only benefit from that  
10 reevaluation. We would not increase their premium  
11 as a result of that.

12 MR. EAGELFELD: Okay. And at the point,  
13 though, where, at the three-year point -- the law

14 requires it at three years. I don't know whether  
15 you stop using credit completely earlier than that.

16 MR. LAVREY: At one.

17 MR. EAGELFELD: At one year; okay. So even at  
18 the one-and-a-half year renewal point, there will  
19 be no comparative advantage that will continue to  
20 inure to me the better credit score a  
21 year-and-a-half ago as compared to him?

22 MR. LAVREY: As I said, we would reevaluate  
23 you and place you in a better tier, but we would  
24 not, if your -- you know, the only way we would  
25 move you to a higher rate is if you have some sort

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

203

1 of actionable activity, if you had an accident or  
2 injury or something like that. But otherwise, yes,  
3 we would.

4 MR. EAGELFELD: Is there any limit to how much  
5 better a tier placement you can get at renewal?

6 MR. LAVREY: No.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: You can run the gamut.

8 MR. LAVREY: Yes.

9 MR. PARTON: I'm confused. I think what I  
10 heard you say is after a year, you don't use  
11 credit.

12 MR. LAVREY: Correct.

13 MR. PARTON: But we are talking about  
14 reevaluating somebody, let's say, 18 months out.  
15 In reevaluating that person, then, you are not  
16 using credit; is that correct?

17 MR. LAVREY: Correct.

18 MR. PARTON: My question, and I think what  
19 Mr. Eagelfeld is asking and I'm not sure I  
20 understand it yet, is if I'm in the worst tier,  
21 he's in the best tier, and we're 18 months out, now  
22 you're going to reevaluate us and you're not going  
23 to use credit. Am I going to be able to get as  
24 good a rate as him? Or am I being evaluated  
25 differently than him, because he's already up here

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

204

1 and I'm already down here?

2 MR. LAVREY: You would both be evaluated the  
3 same way. And if you had characteristics that were  
4 just as good as Mr. Eagelfeld, you would be moved  
5 to the same.

6 MR. PARTON: So in 18 months when you are not  
7 using a credit score, my rates are not necessarily  
8 going to go up?

9 MR. LAVREY: I'm sorry; say that again?

10 MR. PARTON: So in 18 months out, at the time  
11 when you're not using credit scoring to reevaluate  
12 me, my rate is not necessarily going to go up  
13 because you're not using credit score; correct?

14 MR. LAVREY: Correct.

15 MR. PARTON: Okay.

16 MR. MILNES: who had the better credit score  
17 up here, you or Mr. Eagelfeld. Mr. Eagelfeld's  
18 would go up if you're not using the credit score  
19 anymore?

20 MR. LAVREY: Mr. Eagelfeld's -- we would  
21 not --

22 MR. MILNES: Oh, that's right. You would not  
23 be based on the credit score. Very good; very  
24 good.

25 MR. PARTON: He was asleep.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

205

1 MR. EAGELFELD: What's your experience in  
2 no-hits, no-scores? How prevalent do you find that  
3 in your applicants?

4 MR. LAVREY: How prevalent do we find that? I  
5 would say the combination of the two is probably  
6 somewhere around 20 percent. I'm not sure of the  
7 exact number but somewhere around there. That  
8 includes everybody that would get a score. And the  
9 biggest two of those is no-hits and no-scores. We  
10 also, as I said before, we do allow people to  
11 refuse. Most people don't but we do allow them to,  
12 and they would be included in that 20 percent as  
13 well.

14 MR. EAGELFELD: In your appeals process, can  
15 someone do a subjective appeal for reasons other  
16 than the, I think it's four, that are stated in the  
17 Florida Statute? Do you consider other things?

18 MR. LAVREY: Yes. We would consider, really,  
19 any special circumstance that's impacting that.

20 MR. PARTON: But again, that would be just to  
21 get them into a neutral score. It would not  
22 necessarily get them the best score; correct?

23 MR. LAVREY: That's correct.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: Are you aware of Fair Isaac's  
25 plans or the most recent review of their model that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

206

1 you are using, that you're a client of?

2 MR. LAVREY: Am I aware of their --

3 MR. EAGELFELD: Of when they last reviewed  
4 that FIIRS model?

5 MR. LAVREY: I don't recall the dates; no.  
6 Sorry. We do evaluate, you know, how that model is  
7 performing on our business, and we still find that  
8 it is extremely predictive. So we look at the  
9 results on our end, but I'm not sure about their  
10 evaluation of the model.

11 MR. MILNES: Just for the record, GEICO's  
12 position is that the use of credit scores is a good  
13 predictor in evaluating whether or not a  
14 policyholder will file a claim or not; is that  
15 accurate?

16 MR. LAVREY: Yes.

17 MR. MILNES: Good enough.

18 MR. LAVREY: A good predictor of the future  
19 loss experience, yes.

20 MR. SHAW: And let me ask a simple question.  
21 I think I've got it. GEICO does not use credit  
22 scoring for any kind of renewal? Like, after this  
23 initial period, credit scoring does nothing, even  
24 in a relative manner, even from where one started  
25 and one ends up, credit scoring is done with after

1 the first initial use of it?

2 MR. LAVREY: After a year.

3 MR. SHAW: After a year, it's not used  
4 anymore?

5 MR. LAVREY: It's not used. Unless  
6 somebody -- we do allow them to, as required under  
7 Florida law --

8 MR. SHAW: It won't negatively --

9 MR. LAVREY: -- if they want to -- if they  
10 request that we update their credit score, we would  
11 do that, and then they -- but it would only be to  
12 their benefit.

13 MR. SHAW: Okay.

14 MR. PARTON: If you would, please explain to  
15 me a little bit more in process. You've indicated  
16 that Fair Isaacs is the one that does your  
17 insurance score. Am I correct?

18 MR. LAVREY: Fair Isaac has our -- Fair Isaac  
19 developed the model. We order the score from  
20 TransUnion. It is run off the TransUnion database.

21 MR. PARTON: TransUnion provides the  
22 information to Fair Isaac to run your model? Or is  
23 it the model that's used by --

24 MR. LAVREY: No. TransUnion has the Fair  
25 Isaac model, so we request the information from

1 TransUnion. They run the model and send the  
2 information back to us.

3 MR. PARTON: Okay. What sort of information  
4 do you get back?

5 MR. LAVREY: We get the score back.

6 MR. PARTON: Is this a score, and again,  
7 drawing a comparison with regards to Allstate, is  
8 this the sort of score we would see on the credit  
9 report, or is this something else? In other words,  
10 is this one of those 750, 680, you know, that sort  
11 of thing? Or is it like what Allstate had,  
12 1-point-whatever and that's the insurance score?

13 MR. LAVREY: It is not the mortgage credit  
14 score. It is their insurance scoring model, so it  
15 is developed for auto insurance, predicting auto  
16 insurance claims. The ranges are fairly similar to  
17 the normal mortgage credit scores that you would  
18 see.

19 MR. PARTON: And then you take that  
20 information and you do what with it?

21 MR. LAVREY: We take that information and  
22 include it with all of our other underwriting  
23 factors and determine that based on that.

24 MR. PARTON: Is there, like, a mathematical  
25 calculation that occurs involving your insurance

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

209

1 score and the other factors that you consider?

2 MR. LAVREY: Yes; there is a model.

3 MR. PARTON: So you assign certain values to  
4 each one of the risk factors that you're looking  
5 at, I'm assuming?  
6 MR. LAVREY: Yes.  
7 MR. PARTON: Is it fair to say that the credit  
8 score is the most significant factor in that rating  
9 process?  
10 MR. LAVREY: well, let me differentiate the  
11 rating process and the tier placement.  
12 MR. PARTON: Okay.  
13 MR. LAVREY: This is only a factor in the tier  
14 placement, and the normal territorial relativities  
15 and class factors and all that get applied on top  
16 of that. I would, given that, I would characterize  
17 it as it is probably the most predictive  
18 characteristic in the tier placement.  
19 MR. PARTON: In the tier placement. And when  
20 we talk about the tier placements, is that taking  
21 into consideration all those other risk factors,  
22 not just the insurance score?  
23 MR. LAVREY: Yes.  
24 MR. PARTON: And when we talk about tier  
25 placement, what are we saying? what are you

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

210

1 saying? what do you mean?  
2 MR. LAVREY: when I talk about tier placement?  
3 MR. PARTON: Yes.  
4 MR. LAVREY: There are different -- we have  
5 different tiers that have different -- a rating

6 factor. I'm not sure what the range of the rating  
7 factors is, but it may be from .5 to 1.0 or 1.1 as  
8 a rating factor. We may have, and I don't know a  
9 number, but 15 or 18 tiers. So you get placed in a  
10 tier, and you get the tier factor and then that is  
11 a part of the rate that would be calculated.

12 MR. PARTON: And then there is some other  
13 factors that are applied to a rate within that  
14 tier?

15 MR. LAVREY: well, within the tier, then that  
16 tier applies to the -- within the rest of the  
17 rating plan. So you would then apply your class  
18 factors, your base rates, increased limit factors,  
19 model year vehicle, all those other factors.

20 MR. PARTON: would that be where you would be  
21 considering sex or age, or would that occur in the  
22 evaluation in tier placement?

23 MR. LAVREY: It certainly would be in the  
24 rating part of it. I'm trying to recall whether  
25 sex or age -- I believe those could also be

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

211

1 included in the tier placement as well.

2 MR. PARTON: Is occupation or education used  
3 in the tier placement or in the rating aspect of  
4 what you do?

5 MR. LAVREY: They would be in the tier  
6 placement.

7 MR. PARTON: Okay. So we have occupational,  
8 and education and credit scoring are operating in

9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

the tier placement?

MR. LAVREY: Yes.

MR. PARTON: I know you've heard us talk about the FTC study and its findings with regard to the impact of credit-based scoring and insurance scores on African Americans and certain Hispanic groups. Are you familiar with that report?

MR. LAVREY: Yes.

MR. PARTON: And have there been any actions on the part of GEICO to take a look at this to see if there is something that they can do to eliminate this impact that may be occurring or appears to be occurring, based on what the FTC is indicating.

MR. LAVREY: I guess I would go back to a point that Mike Miller made earlier today that there is -- well, first of all, I think the important point that the FTC study found was that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

212

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11

even within minority groups, it was still predictive of future loss experience and that the point that Mike Miller made was that you can't expect the same distribution of risk within any class. And if that is the standard which you used, you really wouldn't have -- you really wouldn't be able to have a rate that varied by any of our current rating factors.

MR. PARTON: Well, I don't know whether I agree or disagree with that, but I find it interesting that non-Hispanic whites and Asians are

12 distributed relatively evenly over all the range of  
13 scores. So we're not talking about just factors  
14 within a particular group here.

15 what we find is, is that, at least in regards  
16 to non-Hispanic whites and Asians, they're  
17 represented everywhere. But that's not even true  
18 with African Americans or Hispanic groups. And  
19 I've got a real problem with that sort of  
20 reasoning. So how have you addressed that issue,  
21 if any?

22 MR. LAVREY: I guess I would say that we have  
23 not addressed that issue, because we don't believe  
24 that that's a reasonable standard to apply to any  
25 rating factor. It cannot apply equally to every

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

213

1 class that this has been --

2 MR. PARTON: Well, one could argue that they  
3 may be correct, but race is different. Wouldn't  
4 you agree?

5 MR. LAVREY: I would agree with that if there  
6 was any -- that if a factor was found to be  
7 discriminatory against racial minorities, that it  
8 should not be used. But I don't believe that  
9 that's the finding that the FTC study found.

10 MR. PARTON: So you don't believe that a  
11 finding that use of credit scoring with regards to  
12 African Americans being underrepresented in the  
13 upper echelon and overly represented in the lower,  
14 substantially, by the way, is the term used by the

15 FTC, is not an indication of discrimination?

16 MR. LAVREY: No, I do not believe that --

17 MR. PARTON: Is that because you --

18 MR. LAVREY: -- it says that that is  
19 discrimination; no.

20 MR. PARTON: Is that because you are not doing  
21 it intentionally? Or whether intentionally or not,  
22 you don't think that it shows that there's  
23 discrimination.

24 MR. LAVREY: It's certainty not being done  
25 intentionally, and that, you know, that would be

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

214

1 totally unacceptable. I think that the fact that  
2 there are not the same distributions across all of  
3 the classes is just a fact of -- it's something  
4 that no rating factor could stand up to. In fact,  
5 the FTC studied that and they looked at four other  
6 factors and found that those also didn't have equal  
7 distribution, I think, including claims history and  
8 tenure.

9 MR. PARTON: Well, I -- you're saying that,  
10 but, in fact, the FTC did find that a non-Hispanic  
11 white characteristic and an Asian characteristic  
12 was distributed relatively evenly through all the  
13 ranges; maybe not perfectly, but relatively evenly.  
14 And with regards to other racial groups, they found  
15 that not to be true. So to sit there and say to me  
16 other factors can't be evenly distributed, what  
17 they found in this report is sure it can. If

18 you're a non-Hispanic white, you're going to be  
19 basically evenly distributed throughout the range,  
20 and if you're an Asian, you're going to be evenly  
21 distributed throughout the range. But if you're an  
22 African American, you're not.

23 MR. LAVREY: But I think that what the study  
24 shows is that that could be true of many rating  
25 factors. And sometimes, they may be better and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

215

1 sometimes they may be worse. And it's really the  
2 combination of all the factors that really matters  
3 in the premium. But no single factor can stand up  
4 to that.

5 MR. SHAW: So it's the combination of  
6 everything that evens it out?

7 MR. LAVREY: We use factors that are  
8 predictive of the risk. And, you know, I believe  
9 that -- I do not believe that race is at all  
10 relevant in determining the risk, and I believe  
11 that the final premiums, when you include all the  
12 factors, is representative of the expected risk.

13 MR. SHAW: How do your consumers know that  
14 credit scoring is used to determine their rates, in  
15 part? Is that something you tell them when they  
16 sign up with GEICO or a notification they get?

17 MR. LAVREY: Yes. There's -- you know, we  
18 write the majority of our business over the phone  
19 and over the internet. And if they call us over  
20 the phone, the counselor will notify them that we

21 use their credit information. If they go on the  
22 internet, we have a notice on there that we use it.

23 MR. SHAW: Okay.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: A question that probably only  
25 other actuaries will be interested in the answer

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

216

1 to: Do you use a generalized linear model to drive  
2 all your other classification factors and tier  
3 rating factors?

4 MR. LAVREY: I would say in Florida at this  
5 point, that is not how our rating plan was  
6 developed. But as far as the tier plan, it is not  
7 a generalized linear model. It's more in line with  
8 a minimum bias-type of analysis.

9 MR. EAGELFELD: Probably you've heard that  
10 Mr. Miller has high regard of generalized linear  
11 models and their abilities to make sure that all  
12 the factors are in order with respect to possible  
13 biases and cross biases. Why would you not be  
14 using such a technique?

15 MR. LAVREY: We are currently working on  
16 developing plans that use those.

17 MR. EAGELFELD: So in the real world, there is  
18 at least one fairly substantial company that does  
19 not yet use the generalized linear model?

20 MR. LAVREY: We have not in Florida, yet; yes.

21 MR. PARTON: The other example that you used  
22 in New Jersey, has GEICO done any empirical studies  
23 or have access to any empirical data that suggests

24 that credit scoring has increased the availability  
25 and affordability of insurance?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

217

1 MR. LAVREY: Just the two things that I said:  
2 The New Jersey study and we know that we were able  
3 to offer a more preferred rate to more people when  
4 we first implemented credit, but that was a long  
5 time ago.

6 MR. PARTON: Okay. When was that law passed?

7 MR. LAVREY: The law passed?

8 MR. PARTON: The one that you've indicated  
9 that allowed credit scoring and other changes to  
10 occur in the marketplace in New Jersey.

11 MR. LAVREY: I believe it was 2004, somewhere  
12 around there. But GEICO went back into New Jersey  
13 in August of 2004, and it was as a result of those  
14 changes in the law that we went back in. But I  
15 don't remember exactly the date of change.

16 MS. GORDON: If you'd like us to get you a  
17 copy, Mr. Parton, of that date, we can surely get  
18 it to you.

19 MR. PARTON: I would surely appreciate it.

20 MS. GORDON: Okay.

21 MR. PARTON: Thank you. That will be good.  
22 But you don't have any proprietary work that you've  
23 actually done?

24 MS. GORDON: No.

25 MR. LAVREY: No.

1 MR. PARTON: You have access to this other?  
2 And you haven't conducted an analysis yourself with  
3 regards to what the effect on GEICO business would  
4 be if, in fact, credit scoring was eliminated?

5 MR. LAVREY: Not the impact. We have done  
6 some work to try to develop the best model that  
7 we'd be able to use. We haven't finished that,  
8 but, you know, that's something we're certainly  
9 working on. What we have found at this point is  
10 that even after we've built the best model we can,  
11 if you throw credit back in, it's even more  
12 predictive.

13 MR. PARTON: One more question and this may be  
14 an unfair question because we're here on credit  
15 models and credit scoring, but as I pointed out  
16 earlier in one of the questions I asked you had to  
17 do with the occupational and educational rating as  
18 well. And we had a hearing, actually almost a year  
19 to today, actually, last year, regarding the use of  
20 occupation and education. As I recall, a number of  
21 witnesses went up dealing with census data, dealing  
22 with the representations of certain minorities and  
23 various occupational groups. And I'm curious as to  
24 whether or not, as a result of that hearing, GEICO  
25 has taken a look at those sort of distributions as

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 they may relate to its occupation and education  
Page 77

2 rating?

3 MR. LAVREY: We have not looked at the census  
4 data. I will say that I think we pointed out at  
5 that hearing that there was a study that was done  
6 by the Maryland Insurance Administration that found  
7 that there was no evidence of a disparate impact.  
8 And there was a more recent study, again by New  
9 Jersey, on the use of occupation and education that  
10 also found that there was no disparate impact.

11 MR. PARTON: Can I get you to get me a copy of  
12 New Jersey?

13 MS. GORDON: Sure; because actually,  
14 Mr. Parton, it talks about some of the very things  
15 that you looked at and they came to opposite  
16 conclusions.

17 MR. PARTON: Where are you based?

18 MS. GORDON: Where?

19 MR. PARTON: Where are you based?

20 MS. GORDON: Washington, D.C.

21 MR. PARTON: And you are -- where is GEICO,  
22 Maryland?

23 MS. GORDON: Well, it's kind of -- we're in a  
24 funny situation. It's a Maryland domestic, but on  
25 one side of the street, it's Maryland; the other

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

220

1 side of the street is the District. So the Post  
2 Office asked us to keep our D.C. mailing address,  
3 but we are technically Maryland.

4 MR. PARTON: If you can get me a copy of that,  
Page 78

5 I would certainly appreciate that --

6 MS. GORDON: I'd be happy to do that.

7 MR. PARTON: -- particularly since I have a  
8 credit debate with a commissioner from New Jersey  
9 in D.C. in about a week. So it might be nice to  
10 know what he had to say.

11 MS. GORDON: Actually, Mr. Parton, you know,  
12 that report has been on --

13 MR. PARTON: It's online?

14 MS. GORDON: It's on the Adobe site and has  
15 been on for a very long time.

16 MR. PARTON: I am not computer literate so  
17 that has no meaning to me.

18 MS. GORDON: We can get it for you. We can  
19 get it for you.

20 MR. PARTON: Thank you very much. I  
21 appreciate you coming, and I appreciate, frankly,  
22 the straight forward answers you gave.

23 Number seven, Nationwide. This is getting  
24 real complicated for our court reporter, so it's  
25 going to be real important that when anyone changes

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

221

1 speakers that they identify themselves verbally  
2 before speaking. First, of all, for me, because I  
3 don't want to insult you by saying, "Hey, you."  
4 And so it may be helpful for us to avoid.

5 who all is going to testify, everybody,  
6 potentially? Let's raise your right hand, please.  
7 Do you swear or affirm to tell the truth, the whole

8 truth and nothing but the truth?

9 (Collective affirmation.)

10 MR. PARTON: Thank you. If you would, maybe  
11 just identify everybody at the table, at least  
12 initially. But that does not relieve you of the  
13 responsibility of doing it yet again when you  
14 speak, please.

15 MR. JONES: Fair enough. Good afternoon, Mr.  
16 Parton, and what I will do as part of my opening  
17 comments, I will also introduce the Nationwide  
18 team, if that's okay.

19 MR. PARTON: That's fine.

20 MR. JONES: Fair enough. Thank you for the  
21 opportunity to speak with you today about credit  
22 scoring and how Nationwide uses it in rating and  
23 underwriting insurance. I will likely address many  
24 of your questions in the course of my opening  
25 comments as well.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

222

1 My name is Ramone Jones. I am the  
2 underwriting and product management leader with  
3 Nationwide in the State of Florida. My family and  
4 I live in Gainesville. I am also one of nearly  
5 1200 Nationwide associates, not including our  
6 agents, across the State of Florida. Needless to  
7 say, I have a vested interest in making sure that  
8 the Florida insurance market is successful.

9 I'd also like to take a minute and introduce  
10 the Nationwide team, starting with Davis Bass.

11 Like me, David and his family lives in Gainesville.  
12 David represents our regional underwriting product  
13 staff. Chris Cooksey represents our specialty  
14 products pricing operation. Robert Sechen is our  
15 lead counsel. Angel Bostick is our regional  
16 counsel, also based in Gainesville. And Phil Baum  
17 joins us from your corporate product office. Phil  
18 is our authority on the use of credit and will be  
19 the lead during the course of our discussion today.

20 I do have some brief comments that I'd like to  
21 share as we begin. We've worked closely with the  
22 OIR in the past and appreciate the opportunity to  
23 have conversations about issues that impact Florida  
24 residents, our customers, and our business.  
25 Nationwide's goal has always been to serve the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

223

1 citizens of Florida and to protect what matters  
2 most to them while fully complying with the laws of  
3 the State of Florida. But to do so, we have to  
4 manage our risks, manage our rates, protect our  
5 capital, and make sure that we have the funds  
6 necessary to pay our customers' claims. Today's  
7 hearing is a chance for us to work together to  
8 maintain an effective tool that will allow  
9 Nationwide to responsibly manage its risk.

10 Credit-based insurance scoring is a factor for  
11 providing coverage at a fair price. The use of the  
12 credit mechanism has allowed Nationwide to lower  
13 rates for most customers by rewarding those with

14 lower-anticipated claims based upon their good  
15 financial standing. In fact, credit-based scoring  
16 has allowed us to provide more than half of our  
17 Florida customers with a lower rate, our Florida  
18 auto customers.

19 Now, the use of credit scoring has been  
20 questioned because it's believed that the practice  
21 is unfairly discriminatory. Now, right up front,  
22 I'd like to discuss some common misunderstandings.  
23 Some believe that credit scoring makes insurance  
24 more expensive and less available. The fact is the  
25 use of credit scoring does not increase the total

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

224

1 premiums insurers collect, but rather appropriately  
2 allocates those premiums. Credit scoring improves  
3 premiums for policyholders with better credit  
4 scores, because research shows they are better  
5 drivers with fewer claims. As a company, we firmly  
6 believe and support the predictive nature of credit  
7 in determining propensity for loss.

8 Some believe credit unfairly discriminates.  
9 However, that's not true. We do not use variables  
10 such as race, color, sexual orientation, religion,  
11 income, education or national origin when assigning  
12 an insurance score. In fact, by law, we're not  
13 permitted to consider these factors.

14 Additionally, we have a process in place to  
15 work with our customers who suffer from  
16 extraordinary life experiences, such as loss of a

17 job, a medical catastrophe or a natural disaster.  
18 Our policyholders are afforded the opportunity to  
19 provide this information to Nationwide. And after  
20 the verification of these facts, judgments are  
21 made to reflect these experiences. We like to call  
22 it "trust and verify."

23 In deciding so many things, our overriding  
24 objective is to charge the right premium for  
25 the right risk. Credit is only one factor that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

225

1 Nationwide takes into account when determining an  
2 accurate rate for an individual. In addition to  
3 the credit score, we also consider factors like  
4 vehicle type, accident history and driving  
5 experience.

6 The combination of these factors, when taken  
7 into consideration along with the credit score,  
8 allows us to charge policyholders appropriate  
9 premiums. And as a result, some will pay more;  
10 others, less. If anything, credit scoring makes  
11 the process more accurate and reflective of each  
12 person's risk potential. Taking into consideration  
13 credit scoring, along with several other factors,  
14 this allows Nationwide to offer coverage to more  
15 people and to more accurately price policies  
16 offering lowering rates to most.

17 In summary, Nationwide supports the use of  
18 credit scoring in rating and underwriting  
19 instruments. With the use of credit scoring, we're

20 able to meet the insurance needs of Floridians at a  
21 fair price while charging a premium appropriate for  
22 the risk. Our overriding objective is to simply  
23 ensure that each individual pays their fair price  
24 to protect what matters most to them.

25 Again, thank you for this opportunity to talk

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

226

1 with you in depth about this issue. At this time,  
2 my three other panel members would also like to  
3 address the issues you've raised earlier today.  
4 And I'd like to turn it over to Phil Baum.

5 MR. BAUM: I thought I would start by doing an  
6 overview of credit, I think as the other companies  
7 have. I would start with standard auto, and I'll  
8 turn it over to Chris and he'll get into some of  
9 our nonstandard auto, because some of the processes  
10 he uses are different.

11 From a standard auto perspective, we use some  
12 credit in some aspect within both underwriting and  
13 rating of the policy. The underwriting, initial up  
14 front, the insurance-based credit score is one  
15 component that's used within a broader model that's  
16 used in combination with other underwriting  
17 criteria, such accidents and violations, to  
18 determine placement in either a standard or  
19 nonstandard or eligibility for a standard auto  
20 product. Once eligibility is determined for  
21 standard auto, the insurance-based credit score is  
22 also used to determine the price, so from the

23 rating end of the house.

24 The model that's used is a proprietary model.

25 TransUnion provides the feed of information that's

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

227

1 used in the proprietary model. And the nonstandard  
2 will be a little different in the sense that we use  
3 a different model for that product.

4 MR. PARTON: When you say "proprietary model,"  
5 is it your model?

6 MR. BAUM: Yes. It's not a FICO or a  
7 ChoicePoint model, but it's something that  
8 Nationwide has developed with a feed from  
9 TransUnion data.

10 MR. PARTON: I just want to clarify that  
11 because I think the term "proprietary" was also  
12 used for TransUnion's model or somebody's model out  
13 there. And I just want to make sure when you use  
14 it, you're talking about it's yours?

15 MR. BAUM: Sure. So on a high level, that  
16 gives you an idea in the standard auto framework.  
17 And I'm going to go ahead and turn it over to Chris  
18 and let him give you an explanation of the  
19 nonstandard framework.

20 MR. COOKSEY: Sure. The primary difference is  
21 that we've developed a credit-scoring model on a  
22 nonstandard auto database to produce a score that's  
23 specific to a nonstandard auto customer and their  
24 characteristics. So we do use a different model.  
25 It was built in-house, as was the standard auto

1 model, and it was built by the same people using  
2 the same procedures. We also use TransUnion as the  
3 feed to get the credit report for that information.

4 A nonstandard auto -- and let me say this:  
5 Sooner or later, and I was introduced as specialty  
6 products, we do, in-house, call it "specialty  
7 auto," so if I say "specialty," I mean nonstandard.  
8 I will try to use the more common term. But on the  
9 nonstandard side, we do not use it in underwriting.  
10 It is not used for any kind of company eligibility.  
11 And that's really the basics of the differences  
12 between nonstandard auto and standard auto. So at  
13 this point, I will turn it over to David Bass.

14 MR. BASS: Good afternoon. I'm David Bass. I  
15 am the product director at Florida. I've had the  
16 opportunity to work with several members of your  
17 staff over the years and greatly appreciate that  
18 opportunity. Mr. Parton, in anticipation of some  
19 of your questions, as you suggested, I wanted to  
20 talk through a few that you have posed already  
21 today.

22 First, that being customer notification.  
23 Nationwide, at point of application, provides a  
24 message, a notification consistent with the Fair  
25 Credit Reporting Act, to our insureds. Every

1 insured that makes out an application receives a  
2 copy of the notification that basically says,  
3 "Credit will be used in development of a rate and  
4 eligibility in -- at Nationwide."

5 One other piece of notification that we  
6 provide is if a customer receives a -- if a  
7 customer ends up -- is scored in a credit group  
8 that is worse than the median, they get an adverse  
9 action letter. And that letter clearly, and in a  
10 lot of detail, explains the right that that  
11 customer has. It also explains to the customer  
12 that the credit rating agency that we use is  
13 TransUnion and gives their, TransUnion's, contact  
14 information. In addition to that, it gives a 1-800  
15 number that would get them to a Nationwide  
16 representative to address any further questions  
17 that they may have regarding credit.

18 One of the other things that I wanted to share  
19 with you --

20 MR. EAGELFELD: That's for people who score  
21 worse than the median?

22 MR. BASS: That's correct, Mr. Eagelfeld.

23 MR. EAGELFELD: I think the Florida Statute  
24 requires an adverse action notice for anyone who  
25 doesn't achieve the best rate. We'll check into

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

230

1 it.

2 MR. BASS: We'll be happy to work with you on

3 that. Our interpretation is that the anchor is the  
4 median, but we will be happy to review that with  
5 you.

6 Extraordinary life events, as has been  
7 discussed today, there are a lot of adverse actions  
8 are being -- taking place in the market today based  
9 on the economy. We have installed, and we've had  
10 it installed for some time, a written process by  
11 which customers who are experiencing an  
12 extraordinary life event can appeal any adverse  
13 action from a rating standpoint. Those  
14 extraordinary life events at Nationwide include  
15 divorce, death of a spouse, temporary loss of  
16 income, medical emergencies, identify theft and a  
17 loss in addition to the loss that would make their  
18 home uninhabitable.

19 The process is as follows: we have a  
20 dedicated unit that will address customer  
21 inquiries. All we do is we ask for a minimal  
22 amount of documentation. If you have -- if you've  
23 lost your job, we want a letter. We simply for a  
24 letter that indicates that, and we ask for a brief  
25 description of how that event has impacted your

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

231

1 credit history. At that point, the specialized  
2 unit that I described takes the information and  
3 actually pulls out all the impacting credit. We  
4 don't go back to TransUnion, for example, for this,  
5 in this process. We'll actually make the

6 adjustments to the credit report at that time and  
7 adjust the score accordingly.

8 MR. PARTON: I have to tell you, that's very,  
9 very good.

10 MR. BASS: Thank you. I appreciate that.

11 MR. PARTON: I really have a problem with  
12 consumers being told you've got to go see somebody  
13 else to get something taken care of when, in fact,  
14 I'm dealing with an insurance company. I think it  
15 is a very positive, very laudable process.

16 MR. BASS: Thank you. And I'd like to address  
17 the \$10,000-dollar question, as Mr. Shaw stated  
18 earlier, what happens if we remove credit scoring.  
19 And what I would say is, really, the name of the  
20 game is applying the right premium to the right  
21 risk. And if the Nationwide lost the ability to  
22 utilize credit, what, in essence, that's doing is  
23 it takes away one additional component, one  
24 addition segmentation component, that we have that  
25 we use to distribute that rate among the group of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

232

1 insureds. What the effect, the immediate effect,  
2 of that would be, and we did a quick calculation on  
3 that, is that 60 percent of our customers would  
4 receive a rate increase.

5 MR. SHAW: So it's a very large component?

6 MR. BASS: What's that?

7 MR. SHAW: So credit scoring is a very large  
8 component?

9 MR. BASS: I may have misspoke. The range is  
10 between 50 and 60 percent, Mr. Shaw. I apologize  
11 for that. So that would be the immediate impact  
12 that we would see. Over time, one has to assume  
13 that if, as rate may -- as experience may  
14 deteriorate, we may have to revisit our  
15 underwriting guidelines and make some adjustments  
16 at that point.

17 MR. PARTON: So regardless of any additional  
18 loss experience or any other matters, if you pull  
19 your credit scoring out, you're going to see 50 to  
20 60 percent of your policyholders will receive a --  
21 I use the term "rate increase." Is it really a  
22 rate increase or increasing their premium?

23 MR. BASS: It's an increase in their premium.

24 MR. PARTON: And in order of what magnitude?

25 MR. BASS: Mr. Parton, we haven't done that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

233

1 particular calculation. We'd be happy to execute  
2 that and provide that to you, though.

3 MR. BAUM: I can give you just a general  
4 flavor.

5 MR. PARTON: Do you want to identify yourself,  
6 please?

7 MR. BAUM: Oh, Phil Baum. A general flavor,  
8 just from the range of our rating factors. I think  
9 within a range of plus or minus between 25 and  
10 30 percent would be the extremes and then it would  
11 get -- you know, some customers would go to that

12 extreme and some customers would be smaller than  
13 that.

14 MR. SHAW: 50 percent of your customers will  
15 see a 25 to 30 percent increase?

16 MR. BAUM: No; it will be a range. But we're  
17 saying of the 50 to 60 percent that will see an  
18 increase, the extreme end is going to be in the  
19 30 percent-type range. Some will see more than  
20 that -- excuse me, some will see less of an  
21 increase than that, but that's more of the extreme.

22 MR. PARTON: Do you like, I guess it was  
23 GEICO, I have to apologize. It's been a long day.  
24 Was there a couple of points in your policyholder's  
25 life that you discontinue using credit scoring in

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

234

1 the rating factor?

2 MR. BAUM: No. We continue to use scoring.  
3 We reevaluate it on an every two-year basis.

4 MR. PARTON: As a result of that reevaluation,  
5 do you raise people's premiums, or is it always  
6 just a positive? If you're better, we'll lower it,  
7 but we won't raise it-type of situation as I think  
8 was described by GEICO?

9 MR. BAUM: Yeah. The scenario is improvement  
10 within the score. So if your credit score  
11 improves, you would see the full amount of the  
12 improvement. Deterioration, there is  
13 deterioration, but deterioration is limited to what  
14 we would call movement of one class.

15 MR. COOKSEY: This is Chris Cooksey. I should  
16 add that it's different in specialty auto  
17 companies, which do not allow deterioration but  
18 they do allow the full improvement if there was  
19 improvement.

20 MR. BASS: If I could also add, Mr. Parton --  
21 this is David Bass. The -- every two years when we  
22 order new credit for all our customers, we re-rate  
23 the entire policy. So we reconsider all rating  
24 factors, not just credit in that evaluation.

25 MR. PARTON: Okay.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

235

1 MR. EAGELFELD: What have you experienced in  
2 the realm of no-hits and no-scores, what kind of  
3 preponderance?

4 MR. BAUM: In terms of percentages of the  
5 book?

6 MR. EAGELFELD: Yes.

7 MR. BAUM: I don't have the exact percentages.  
8 I can tell you with standard auto, it's single  
9 digits, and I would say on the lower side of single  
10 digits. I don't know the Florida-specific numbers,  
11 but I'm thinking when I've seen things more  
12 corporately, they're around that level.

13 Now, with that being said, the way, when we  
14 score policies, we're looking at multiple  
15 individuals within the household. So if we get a  
16 hit on one of those individuals, then we'd score  
17 the policy.

18 MR. EAGELFELD: And if you get a no-hit or  
19 no-score, how would you rate that?

20 MR. BAUM: It's rated on a neutral basis.

21 MR. COOKSEY: This is Chris Cooksey. I should  
22 say that in our specialty auto companies, the  
23 nonstandard auto companies, the no-hit rate is --  
24 depends on the age, as per the options that are  
25 outlined in the Florida rules.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

236

1 MR. MILNES: And I take it that you, along  
2 with the other insurers that have testified here  
3 today, believe that the use of credit scores is a  
4 good predictor, that your policyholders, if they  
5 have a bad credit score, will file a claim with  
6 you?

7 MR. BASS: Well, I think as a group, I hate to  
8 say as an individual, but I think when we look at  
9 credit scores, the group of individuals with  
10 higher -- I'll say lower credit scores, assuming,  
11 while we're at it for simplicity, those customers  
12 are more likely to have higher future expected loss  
13 potential than those with better scores.

14 MR. MILNES: "Expected loss" meaning a claim?

15 MR. BAUM: "Expected", meaning if I look at  
16 the group of customers and I was looking, say, for  
17 example, over the next one-year time horizon, I  
18 expect that group to have a higher expected claim  
19 amount, so the combination of a claim and the  
20 claims -- the amount of the claim compared to the

21  
22  
23  
24  
25

group with better scores.

MR. SHAW: why?

MR. BAUM: why do we expect that?

MR. SHAW: Yeah.

MR. BAUM: I think it's -- there is a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

237

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23

correlation between credit and claims, future claims potential. I can't tell you exactly why. I can't give you the reason. But I can say we've seen the correlation; we've seen it repeatedly over time. And it's strong.

MR. SHAW: we've heard, I guess, the point is it doesn't matter why. Just the correlation exists and that's what is important to the model.

MR. BAUM: I would be concerned in the correlation was sporadic so it wasn't consistent over time. But whenever I've looked at studies with credit-based insurance scores and loss experience, it's consistent.

MR. SHAW: Do we know why these other factors -- I mean, I would assume we know why age, your driving experience; you get to be a better driver, I would assume. I guess we know by geography; maybe it's a busier area. But we don't know why credit scoring has that correlation and we don't care? Or do we not know of any other factors of why it's never important?

MR. BAUM: well, I don't know. I think you can make suggestions as to why it might happen, but

24 I don't know that we can draw an actual  
25 cause-and-effect relationship. And we can even say

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

238

1 the same, essentially, about any factors that we  
2 use to price or underwrite for. So a type of  
3 vehicle, why would one type of vehicle have  
4 different loss experience than another? Well, you  
5 could say it's because of the value of the vehicle.  
6 But what if we see a different claim frequency by  
7 vehicles? You know, that's -- I can't explain why  
8 but we see it. So I think it's not uncommon we see  
9 differences, but we can't provide a solid kind of  
10 cause-and-effect relationship.

11 MR. MILNES: Can I ask you, have you conducted  
12 a study of your own book of business as to the  
13 correlation of lower credit scores and claim  
14 frequency?

15 MR. BAUM: You mean the relationship between  
16 claim frequency and credit scores?

17 MR. MILNES: Yeah. Have you guys, on your  
18 book of business, done that?

19 MR. BAUM: Sure.

20 MR. PARTON: I want to ask you a few questions  
21 about thin files. And I understand from what  
22 you're telling me is we have a thin file, no-hit,  
23 no-score or whatever you want to call it, you treat  
24 it -- or you put it in what you term a neutral  
25 category; correct? That, of course, is not the

1 best category.

2 MR. BAUM: That's correct.

3 MR. PARTON: The thing that concerns me, I  
4 think Mr. Birnbaum probably said it better than I  
5 can, is that the potential is that there is a broad  
6 range of people that's going to fall into that  
7 category. You've got people that, for instance,  
8 because of religious beliefs, don't use credit.  
9 You're going to have a no-hit situation. You may  
10 have older people who are getting ready to retire  
11 and they've been, in anticipation of that over the  
12 years, have cut back on the use of credit, paid off  
13 things so that information just isn't there anymore  
14 or certainly has been pared down in terms of its  
15 value to a good credit score.

16 Have you ever done an analysis of your no-hit,  
17 your neutral, based on some of the other factors in  
18 here to see whether or not that particular group is  
19 homogenous. And the reason I say that, and this is  
20 anecdotal, but it raises the issue. We had an  
21 insurance company who we had a problem with with  
22 regards to their classification of their neutral  
23 category. And I don't know that we asked them to  
24 do it, but they did do it anyway. They did an  
25 independent analysis of factors and categories

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 based upon age. And what they discovered was there  
Page 96

2 was a group, aged 55 to 65, I'm throwing that  
3 number out because I know it was in that sort of  
4 retirement group area, and what they discovered was  
5 their claims experience was significantly better  
6 than frankly everybody else in that group. So,  
7 obviously, it reclassified them.

8 And my concern is that, particularly in that  
9 no-hit category, there may be a number of  
10 categories that, in fact, fit through the profiles  
11 when you analyze it. Has there been any sort of  
12 analysis conducted on your book of business with  
13 regards to no-hits, whether it be standard or the  
14 nonstandard, to see if any of that holds true?

15 MR. BAUM: Yeah; I can speak to standard. We  
16 have looked at, kind of, the non-scoreable files,  
17 kind of different, I'll call them cross sections of  
18 customers. I think that portion of our book is  
19 rather small, as I mentioned before. We're talking  
20 single digits. So there is some volatility in the  
21 data just because of the small numbers. There are  
22 differences we've seen by the tenure of a customer;  
23 so the longer tenured customer versus the newer  
24 tenured customer. And we've also looked at it by  
25 age, and actually some correlation between age and

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

241

1 customer tenure. So we see some of the same types  
2 of effects. But it is, it's a bit more volatile  
3 just because of the size of the data and the amount  
4 of data in that class.

5 MR. PARTON: Nonstandard?

6 MR. COOKSEY: On the nonstandard side of the  
7 company, we, too, have looked at that. We have  
8 found that there is an interaction that can be  
9 found between credit and age. We have similar  
10 volatility issues. In fact, our book is simply  
11 smaller than the book of business for standard  
12 auto.

13 we did find one other thing that was  
14 interesting. There was, for drivers who have  
15 international driver's licenses and so they don't  
16 have a valid U.S. driver's license, we found that  
17 there was significant overlap between that and the  
18 no-hit group. And that was something that -- and I  
19 think it's filed as part of this company, we came  
20 out with what we call the, it is a mouthful,  
21 financial responsibility by license type.

22 In other words, we're varying the no-hit  
23 factor by the license status, specifically for  
24 people with international driver's license in order  
25 to distinguish between those who have a credit hit

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

242

1 and those who are credit no-hit.

2 MR. PARTON: I guess I'm puzzling over why  
3 you're doing it that way. Are international  
4 drivers better or worse?

5 MR. COOKSEY: what we found and what is common  
6 with other competitors and what we had previously  
7 was a surcharge for people with international

8 driver's license. The primary rationale behind it  
9 is it that we don't have the same kind of  
10 information about these people as we do with people  
11 with U.S. driver's licenses. And that was filed  
12 and approved and based primarily on a competitor  
13 analysis, as we found that there were other  
14 competitors who were doing it.

15 when we found this -- and actually, some --  
16 and now we're talking about small groups within  
17 small groups, so it does get volatile here. But we  
18 found in, I believe it was 2006, just looking at  
19 some loss ratios on that group that that surcharge  
20 might be too large so we lowered it. We lowered  
21 the surcharge on that group.

22 what we found when we did our most recent  
23 study was that if they're a no-hit and so they're  
24 close to the average and then they're receiving the  
25 smaller surcharge, that puts them about where our

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

243

1 study says they should be. In other words, they're  
2 not similar to the rate of a worst credit person  
3 would be getting, but they're not at the average  
4 rate of the level either. Their risk is elevated  
5 from that. So that is what the study shows.

6 MR. JONES: So Chris's example here is an  
7 example of how, as a company, we're constantly  
8 reviewing our existing book of business and the  
9 Florida customer base to determine if there is a  
10 better way that we, as a company, can service these

11 customers. Because at the end of the day, we  
12 recognize that the market here is very competitive.  
13 If we're not able to offer a solid and competitive  
14 product, someone else will. So it's to our  
15 advantage to be certain that we're offering a  
16 full-featured product at a competitive price.

17 MR. PARTON: Following up, I'm not sure that I  
18 asked this question but I may have. And that is,  
19 have you done an internal study or do you have any  
20 kind of study that would indicate that the  
21 availability of credit score as a rating factor has  
22 increased the availability and affordability of  
23 insurance?

24 MR. BAUM: We have not done specific studies  
25 on availability and affordability. I think we've

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

244

1 heard the discussion and the arguments about a  
2 competitive market. And if you have to price it an  
3 average price, a company may end up writing an  
4 inordinate share, for example, of a higher risk  
5 customer at an average price, which causes concern  
6 for the company and causes them to be either --  
7 need to increase rates even further or maybe  
8 tighten up underwriting standards to control that.  
9 I think we believe in that philosophy, but we  
10 haven't done a specific study.

11 MR. PARTON: Finally, I want to address the  
12 issue that I have with everyone, okay, and that  
13 really is the FTC finding with regards to the

14 impact on African Americans and certain Hispanic  
15 groups of the use of credit scoring. And again, I  
16 want you to address what it is basically saying,  
17 what the finding really is: "Credit-based  
18 insurance scores are distributed differently along  
19 racial and ethnic groups, and this difference is  
20 likely to have an effect on insurance premiums that  
21 these groups pay on average."

22 The most troubling aspect of this is the one  
23 we were debating with GEICO as well. "Non-Hispanic  
24 whites and Asians are distributed relatively evenly  
25 over the range of scores, while African Americans

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

245

1 and Hispanics are essentially overrepresented among  
2 consumers with the lowest scores and substantially  
3 underrepresented among those with the highest  
4 scores."

5 Given the impact of what they're describing  
6 here and given the findings of the FTC, my question  
7 to Nationwide is what have you done to address the  
8 issue? And if you haven't done anything, what can  
9 be done to address the issue?

10 MR. BAUM: Well, obviously, we've read the  
11 study and have seen those results. You know, there  
12 are concerns, or at least some shortcomings in the  
13 study that may mitigate to some degree some of the  
14 findings. I couldn't comment on how much it could  
15 mitigate that. Maybe it wouldn't mitigate it at  
16 all. But there are some shortcomings related to

17 how territory was handled that may mitigate that  
18 effect to some degree.

19 we haven't done anything specific. I think we  
20 continue to monitor studies such as this, because  
21 we have a vested interest to understand. But we  
22 also have a vested interest to price, and we want  
23 to price as equitably as we can based off the cost  
24 of providing the coverage.

25 MR. JONES: I will add to that, that as a

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

246

1 company, it would squarely be against our values  
2 and our morals to use a variable such as race as a  
3 factor in determining access or price regarding  
4 insurance. So to the point of whether or not the  
5 findings in the FTC study are conclusive, of course  
6 we're going to watch that to make sure that there  
7 is something there that we need to know,  
8 particularly if it turns out that we are in  
9 violation of something that is squarely against our  
10 morals and our values, and you need to know,  
11 absolutely, we would address that within our  
12 company.

13 MR. SHAW: So if there was a study that you  
14 found conclusive, there might come a time in which  
15 GEICO stopped using credit scoring if the right  
16 study came out? Nationwide; I'm sorry. Sorry  
17 about that.

18 MR. JONES: I stand by the statement I just  
19 made. I can't speak to a hypothetical, but you

20 need to know that we're a company with values and  
21 morals. And I, personally, would not work for a  
22 company that would violate that.

23 MR. SHAW: I understand that. I don't  
24 understand what "continuously monitoring" -- I  
25 mean, will there come a point that actually

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

247

1 determines something at a certain point?

2 MR. BAUM: I think what I mean by "monitor",  
3 as studies come out, we're looking at them. Are  
4 there shortcomings in the studies? What are the  
5 findings? Are they consistent? I think we're in a  
6 desire to understand more as well. That's what I  
7 meant by "continuous." As a new study comes out,  
8 is it telling us information?

9 MR. SHAW: In terms of a competitive market, I  
10 think if credit scoring is banned, it would be  
11 banned for everyone, so I don't know about the  
12 competitive argument. Wouldn't everyone have to  
13 deal with it in some form or fashion?

14 MR. BAUM: If?

15 MR. SHAW: Wouldn't everyone be disadvantaged  
16 to the same amount if credit scoring was banned?

17 MR. BAUM: Well, I think if credit had to be  
18 eliminated, then there is going to be some  
19 disruption in the market. I think that's pretty  
20 much a certainty. Exactly what happens as a result  
21 of that disruption, I think is unknown. There is  
22 there's going to be, I would say, winners and

23           losers in that process, from an insurance company  
24           perspective.

25           MR. SHAW: One disruption would be, I hear,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

248

1           rates would go up for a large population of all the  
2           companies' consumers.

3           MR. BAUM: Certainly from a customer  
4           perspective, there's going to be that kind of, I  
5           will say, shifting of rates. Those who have been  
6           receiving kind of lower rates due to better  
7           insurance-based credit scores, those rates, the  
8           customers' rates would go up or their premiums  
9           would go up. And the reverse on the other end of  
10          the spectrum.

11          So certainty, there's disruption from a  
12          customer standpoint, and as a result of that,  
13          probably creates a market disruption as well. So  
14          customers are seeing premiums gyrate; they're out  
15          shopping; probably creates a stir of -- a stir of  
16          activity.

17          MR. PARTON: It also creates a competitive  
18          atmosphere, doesn't it?

19          MR. BAUM: It could create a competitive  
20          atmosphere. But it could also -- it's going to  
21          come at the disadvantages of some.

22          MR. PARTON: I guess I'm trying to  
23          understand -- I mean, I'm trying to figure out what  
24          it takes to get an insurance company to say, you  
25          know, that a study is conclusive. I mean, I'm

1 sitting here looking at Texas study, they're saying  
2 it's anywhere from 10 to 35 percent difference in  
3 the credit scores that African Americans are  
4 getting. We have Mr. Miller over here minimizing  
5 that, saying, "Well, we can't explain the  
6 difference here. Gee, it looks to be similar to  
7 the FTC score." You've got the FTC coming out and  
8 saying right off the bat African Americans are not  
9 evenly distributed while non-Hispanic whites are  
10 and Asians are, that in fact, it may very well be  
11 affecting the rates that African Americans, certain  
12 African Americans, are given.

13 And the question is, what does it take to be  
14 conclusive? Is it -- do you mean it has to affect  
15 100 percent of African Americans? And then if it  
16 affects 100 percent of African Americans, does it  
17 then have to affect them at a certain level? And  
18 if it's just a little bit, that's okay even if it  
19 does affect them all. But it has to be something  
20 even bigger than that. I'm sort of looking for --  
21 I'm puzzled. What does it take to wake up to this  
22 sort of thing and say, "Maybe we need to really  
23 take a look at what we're doing here," irrespective  
24 of the business decisions that are going on.

25 And, frankly, that's -- maybe it is a

1 legislative issue. Maybe the Legislation needs to  
2 decide that, as a public policy matter, is it good,  
3 is it right, is it reasonable, irrespective of the  
4 business consequences, to have this situation  
5 percolating under there and an insurance industry  
6 that's not really looking at it? There are no  
7 studies out there that have been taken by the  
8 industry. It's all been done by regulators or  
9 governmental entities, all of which have been  
10 criticized by the industry, but the industry has  
11 done nothing. I mean, that's troubling. Anyone  
12 care to address that?

13 MR. BASS: Mr. Parton, one of the -- one of  
14 the issues that we have to be aware of is that we  
15 believe that the use of credit scoring is very  
16 predictive. And as I said earlier, an important  
17 component in the whole insurance model is applying  
18 the right rate for the right risk. One of the  
19 things that the industry appreciates is that  
20 ability and credit scoring provides that ability.

21 Mr. Jones stated earlier that, at the point  
22 when we determine or that we are shown or we can  
23 determine ourselves that that is providing some  
24 inappropriate discrimination, we'll certainly  
25 change our -- evaluate changing our processes.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

251

1 MR. JONES: Mr. Parton, I'll also add to that,  
2 the fact is at Nationwide, we don't collect certain

3 data. So even if we were to look to initiate a  
4 certain type of study within our book of business,  
5 we don't collect data on race.

6 MR. PARTON: I know you don't and that's one  
7 of the arguments made by the industry. Then when  
8 we suggest that maybe you need to do that, then  
9 they all get up in arms. "Oh, my God. We don't  
10 want to collect that information. We might get  
11 sued. We might this. We might that." I mean, I  
12 guess my problem is, where does it end? Does it  
13 mean that yet again, that government is going to  
14 have to sit there and say, "I want your  
15 policyholder information. I'm going to go to every  
16 one of your customers and I'm going to find out  
17 what their race is and I'm going to run your book  
18 of business," which I find not necessarily to be an  
19 appropriate solution to this.

20 But there has to be a way, it seems to me, and  
21 it would be nice if the industry came up with one,  
22 to take a look at this in some meaningful way and  
23 say how can we adjust it? For instance, I mean,  
24 I've been sitting here thinking, well, if your  
25 model is sensitive enough, if you agree with the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

252

1 finding of the FTC with regards to race, then  
2 frankly when you're evaluating an African American  
3 or certain Hispanic groups, maybe you need to be  
4 adjusting your model so that, for instance, credit  
5 scoring is not playing as big a role as other

6 factors that are out there. I would hear you say,  
7 "Oh, no, no, no. Because it's predictive, we have  
8 to leave it in there." Okay. Then take it away  
9 for people who don't fit in that group. "well, no,  
10 no, no. That's predictive. We want to make sure  
11 they get the best rate."

12 So there does not seem to be any adjustments  
13 that can be made to -- short of saying, "Don't use  
14 it" to -- and in a particular sense, there's no  
15 studies out there to remedy this issue; is there?  
16 My sense is you don't think it's an issue.

17 MR. BASS: I think what we're saying,  
18 Mr. Parton, and our -- I have not personally  
19 reviewed any of the studies that you're referring  
20 to. But I believe what we're saying as a company  
21 is that there are many studies out there. We're  
22 not sure that any of those are conclusive at this  
23 point.

24 MR. PARTON: I hear you. My problem with that  
25 is that that has been the attitude over the last

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

253

1 five years. And now, there have been four or five  
2 studies, all including the same, all of which are  
3 criticized by the industry for one reason or  
4 another or reasoned away, and yet nobody is taking,  
5 in the industry, a serious look at what is going  
6 on. I guess that's what I find kind of troubling.

7 Mr. Miller is always, for instance, throwing  
8 stones at studies, but we don't have one coming

9 from the industry that deals with this issue. I  
10 understand you don't collect the data. Although,  
11 surely your agents know their policyholders, and  
12 maybe there is a way to get it through that or  
13 through driving licenses, which may or may not  
14 indicate the race of the individual, or some other  
15 way to use to then run that data against your  
16 policies to see what is going on and what the  
17 impact is with regards to these rates.

18 But it seems that government is the only one  
19 that's trying to think up a way that we can take a  
20 look at this. And so I urge you, given your  
21 company's sincerity, to frankly think about a way  
22 that we can look at this. I don't know what it's  
23 going to take to convince anybody, or for that  
24 matter, to dissuade what appears to be a problem  
25 and dissuade me or others, okay, that there really

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

254

1 isn't a problem. Any other questions?

2 MR. SHAW: Yeah. Your international drivers,  
3 you said there is a surcharge. Is that because --  
4 you said that's because of a lack of information?

5 MR. COOKSEY: For a customer -- it's Chris  
6 Cooksey. For a customer that comes with a U.S.  
7 driver's license, we have records from the Bureau  
8 of Motor Vehicles, things like that, that are  
9 lacking if a person has an international driver's  
10 license.

11 MR. SHAW: It's not because of a lack of

12 credit information or anything like that?

13 MR. COOKSEY: No; not directly. But what we  
14 did find was there is an overlap in those groups of  
15 people who have not been in the country for very  
16 long, such that they still have an international  
17 driver's license also tend to not be found in the  
18 credit reporting bureaus.

19 MR. SHAW: All right.

20 MR. EAGELFELD: Would you characterize for me  
21 the geographic distribution of your auto book of  
22 business within Florida compared to the population  
23 of the state in general terms?

24 MR. BASS: This is David Bass. Mr. Eagelfeld,  
25 I have not specifically evaluated that, but my

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

255

1 sense is that it's distributed very uniformly with  
2 the distribution of population in State of Florida.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: You think it pretty much  
4 reflects the population by county, by demographic  
5 within the state?

6 MR. BASS: Yes, that's my belief.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: Okay.

8 MR. PARTON: Again, I want to really express  
9 my appreciation for you all coming in and frankly  
10 answering our questions in a very forthright  
11 manner. I think it's interesting to see the  
12 differences among companies at how credit score, in  
13 fact, is being used and I appreciate it.

14 MR. BAUM: Thank you.

15 MR. PARTON: We're going to take a 10-minute  
16 break; okay?

17 (Whereupon, a recess was had in the  
18 proceeding.)

19 MR. PARTON: We now have with us Progressive.

20 MR. FITTS: Thank you, members of the Panel.  
21 My name is John Fitts. I am the deputy general  
22 counsel with Progressive. Just for the record our  
23 documents are here. We've produced about 7,000  
24 documents. Some of those are ours and I think some  
25 of those are State Farm's. Also for the record,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

256

1 Mr. Parton, I want to thank you for your  
2 cooperation in working with me on the subpoena so  
3 that we could get this accomplished.

4 MR. PARTON: Again, I want to compliment the  
5 company, because I appreciate the reciprocal  
6 cooperation in receiving this. So I do appreciate  
7 it.

8 MR. FITTS: Okay. Thank you. I'm here today  
9 with, on my right, is Sanjay Vyas, who is the  
10 senior auto product manager for our Florida  
11 operations. Next to his right is Rick Crawley, who  
12 is the director of auto product research and  
13 development for Progressive. Mr. Vyas has a  
14 statement that he would like to read into the  
15 record. And I believe you wanted someone to talk  
16 about, generally, our use of credit. So he will  
17 move onto that. As you suspect, Mr. Crawley is

18 from the home office, and he can talk more of the  
19 national credit modeling work that we've done.  
20 Between the two of them, I'm fairly confident that  
21 they can respond to all the areas of inquiry in the  
22 subpoena, and given the questions I've heard today,  
23 they'll be able to respond to those at well.

24 MR. PARTON: Great; thank you.

25 MR. VYAS: Thank you. And I'll try and make

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

257

1 it quick, although I've heard that promise from  
2 everyone so far. I'll try and stick to it.

3 Members of the Panel, my name is Sanjay Vyas,  
4 and I am here today with my colleagues to answer  
5 your questions on how the Progressive Insurance  
6 Companies use credit report data for insurance  
7 rating purposes in the State of Florida.

8 Progressive's business model is to offer  
9 accurately priced automobile insurance that  
10 provides the coverages consumers need along with  
11 superior policyholder and claims service. We want  
12 to be the consumer's first choice for auto  
13 insurance in Florida.

14 Our company is the fourth largest auto insurer  
15 in the State of Florida. We employ in our Florida  
16 offices more than 3,000 people who service our  
17 Florida customers as well as customers throughout  
18 the country. Progressive was founded over 70 years  
19 ago. We started as a company offering insurance to  
20 high-risk drivers, but today serve all segments of

21 the auto market and offer a rate for virtually  
22 every risk. Our companies offer products through  
23 independent agents, over the phone, and on the  
24 internet, and have steadily grown in the State of  
25 Florida since 1996 when insurance scores based upon

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

258

1 credit report data were first introduced into our  
2 business model. We advertise aggressively in all  
3 parts of the state and seek to provide insurance to  
4 as many Florida consumers as we can.

5 we are here today to talk about some of the  
6 public policy issues related to use of credit  
7 report data in insurance rating and underwriting.  
8 Personal lines insurers have been using credit  
9 report data for many years and its use is permitted  
10 under the federal Fair Credit Reporting Act and the  
11 Florida Credit Statute. We don't use such data  
12 simply because the law allows us to. Rather, we  
13 use credit report data because it is an accurate  
14 predictor of loss and by using this data, we are  
15 able to build a better pricing model.

16 Our use of credit report data, along with  
17 other factors that are accurate predictors of loss,  
18 allows us to provide more accurate rates for  
19 Florida consumers. And without credit report data,  
20 we would have to reallocate the premium we charge  
21 across the entire book of business. This would  
22 result in substantial rate subsidization and cause  
23 rates to increase for 50 to 60 percent of our

24 Florida policyholders. Of course, others would see  
25 rate decreases but our data would indicate that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

259

1 they are being subsidized.

2 The ability to price accurately cannot be  
3 overemphasized as it is absolutely critical to our  
4 business strategy. The more accurately we price,  
5 the better we can compete. Our experience is that  
6 more accurate pricing means that we were able to  
7 offer lower rates to more drivers that deserve  
8 them. The predictive value of credit report data  
9 is supported by both our data and by numerous  
10 studies conducted by independent third parties and  
11 governmental agencies. Each time we make a Florida  
12 rate filing in Florida, we are required to  
13 demonstrate that our use of credit report data is  
14 actuarially related to the risk of loss. The  
15 knowledgeable professionals with the OIR would not  
16 approve our filings without that demonstration.  
17 The simple fact is that there is an overwhelming  
18 body of analysis establishing that credit report  
19 data is an accurate predictor of loss.

20 Progressive has been a leader in the  
21 responsible use of credit report data for insurance  
22 rating and underwriting. We were among the first  
23 insurers to call for the enactment of state  
24 statutes that would provide reasonable consumer  
25 protections for the use of credit report data.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491  
Page 114

1 Even before these statutes were enacted,  
2 Progressive made the decision never to refuse to  
3 insure, cancel or non-renew a policy based upon  
4 information found in a credit report. We also  
5 decided not to consider any credit report data  
6 disputed by the consumer in our credit scoring  
7 models. We were one of the first companies to  
8 disclose to consumers that their credit report data  
9 would be used in the rating process, and we were  
10 the first company to file our credit models without  
11 confidentiality protection.

12 We educate our agents so they are able to  
13 respond to consumers' questions about the use of  
14 credit report data and established a special Credit  
15 Information Team with specifically designated  
16 members to assist consumers with credit questions.  
17 The Credit Information Team can provide a  
18 personalized report to applicants explaining how  
19 their insurance score compares to the scores of  
20 other consumers who have received a quote from us.  
21 The report also includes an informative and useful  
22 explanation of how we use credit report data for  
23 underwriting purposes. The Credit Information Team  
24 is empowered to make reasonable exceptions when a  
25 consumer's credit is unduly influenced by

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 extraordinary life events, such as a temporary loss  
Page 115

2 of employment, death of a spouse, dissolution of a  
3 marriage and medical emergency. The Credit  
4 Information Team also facilitates communications  
5 between our customers and the consumer reporting  
6 agencies when errors are identified on a credit  
7 report. Additionally, if an error that affected  
8 the premium rate is corrected, we will recalculate  
9 the premium and make an immediate credit or refund.

10 Insurance companies are in the business of  
11 accurately setting rates for different risk  
12 classifications and the insurance laws in every  
13 state effectively require companies to look at  
14 different factors about drivers so long as it is  
15 not unfair. Unfair discrimination is defined by  
16 Florida law as follows: "A rate shall be deemed  
17 unfairly discriminatory to a risk or group of risks  
18 if the application of premium discounts credit or  
19 surcharges among such risks does not bear a  
20 reasonable relationship to the expected loss and  
21 expense experience among the various risks."

22 This process by which insurers classify risks  
23 and apply rating factors that allow them to  
24 separate drivers into different risk categories  
25 underpins the cost-based pricing system which has

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

262

1 been in effect through out the United States the  
2 decades.

3 The rating laws in all states entitle insurers  
4 to use a combination of permissible rating factors

5 to establish rates that are not excessive,  
6 inadequate or unfairly discriminatory. Prohibiting  
7 the use of credit report data to accurately price  
8 insurance because that data may negatively affect  
9 certain groups would be a significant departure  
10 from cost-based pricing and would lead to system  
11 where low risk drivers would pay more to subsidize  
12 high risk drivers.

13 MR. PARTON: I'm going to interrupt just a  
14 minute. You probably need to speak up just a  
15 little bit and slow down just a little bit. I  
16 suspect her fingers are about to fall off. I  
17 haven't been yelled at by many court reporters.  
18 And we really have to respect them.

19 MR. VYAS: I thought I was going slowly. I  
20 was trying to speed up so I wouldn't --

21 MR. PARTON: Oh, no, no, no.

22 MR. VYAS: I'll slow down.

23 MR. PARTON: The point where that speeding up  
24 is in diminishing return is when we have to look at  
25 the transcript.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

263

1 MR. FITTS: He's already missed one flight.

2 MR. PARTON: I apologize for that, but if you  
3 would just slow down and speak up a little bit,  
4 because I know she's having a little trouble over  
5 here hearing and getting it; okay? And actually,  
6 it would also be helpful, maybe you can leave  
7 your -- a copy of your prepared marks with her and  
Page 117

8 that would also assist her in making sure the  
9 transcript is accurate, if you don't have a problem  
10 with that.

11 MR. FITTS: We don't. I think yours is  
12 scribbled up here, so why don't we get you a clean  
13 copy? If you give us your information, we'll get  
14 it to you.

15 MR. PARTON: Very good. Again, though, speak  
16 up a little bit and slow down.

17 MR. VYAS: Okay. I can even do it with a  
18 Texas accent if you'd like.

19 MR. PARTON: No. Although, that might be  
20 amusing.

21 MR. VYAS: We submit that prohibiting an  
22 actuarially justified rating factor because of  
23 concerns that it may have a negative effect on  
24 certain racial or economic groups is not consistent  
25 with principals of the American Academy of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

264

1 Actuaries and would be a dangerous departure from  
2 the time tested system of risk classification and  
3 cost based pricing that has been the foundation of  
4 insurance regulatory policy for decades. We  
5 believe that with respect to the use of legally  
6 permissible rating factors, the issue is whether  
7 prices are accurate and not how prices affect  
8 certain racial or economic groups.

9 Today, the Florida automobile insurance market  
10 is healthy and operating efficiently. Numerous

11 insurers offering insurance through multiple  
12 distribution channels provide consumers with many  
13 automobile insurance options. We submit that the  
14 ability of insurers to use credit report data  
15 contributes to the health of the Florida market.  
16 Our own experience bears that out.

17 Since introducing credit in 1996, Progressive  
18 has consistently grown and expanded its business in  
19 all geographical areas within the state. But more  
20 importantly, we believe that Florida consumers  
21 benefit the most under a cost-based pricing system  
22 where insurers are allowed to use those rating  
23 factors that provide the ability to set the most  
24 accurate rates.

25 In summary, using credit report data is about

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

265

1 charging Florida consumers fair and accurate rates.  
2 Today, 47 states have determined that using credit  
3 report data for that purpose is appropriate and  
4 sound public policy. We are here today to answer  
5 your questions about how Progressive uses credit  
6 report data in the hopes it will assist Florida in  
7 its public policy debate.

8 while we understand that the Florida  
9 Legislature has the power to modify the current  
10 policy on the use of credit report data by adding  
11 further restrictions or prohibiting its use  
12 altogether, we believe that eliminating the ability  
13 to use credit report data for insurance pricing

14 would not be the best public policy decision and  
15 that it would disadvantage Florida drivers. Thank  
16 you.

17 And then I believe the next part was I was  
18 just going to spend about a page or so describing  
19 our use of credit throughout our product, because I  
20 recognize that each one has a slightly different --

21 MR. PARTON: I appreciate that.

22 MR. VYAS: I'll describe Progressive's use of  
23 credit in the rate-making process. The intent is  
24 to summarize its use. The information exists in  
25 our filing so it's not new information. It doesn't

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

266

1 intend to be. But it does bring together our use  
2 of credit for the purposes of this discussion.

3 Our credit model, which is filed with the  
4 State publically, takes credit information from the  
5 credit report and renders a score. This score is  
6 then placed in a mutual responsibility underwriting  
7 tier, FR tier. As an example, a credit score of 78  
8 may be translated to a C1 FR tier. I mention the  
9 score just to indicate it is our proprietary credit  
10 model, different than the other ones up there, the  
11 company-specific.

12 The FR tier is used in approximately five  
13 places in our product. First and most importantly,  
14 we place the insured in a tier based on the  
15 interaction between credit and other underwriting  
16 information such as whether the insured currently

17 has insurance and what bodily injury limits exists.  
18 This is called tier placement. From the tier  
19 placement, we determine the tier factor. We also  
20 use the tier placement to determine the discounts  
21 such as multi-car and paid-in-full. Customers with  
22 better credit tend to get lower discounts or  
23 smaller discounts for paid in full and multi-car  
24 than customers with worst credit, just to  
25 illustrate that relationship there.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

267

1 Other variables that are mixed with credit are  
2 driver age and driver points. These are used to  
3 drive the driver matrix factor. And then other  
4 areas of product are, of course, the no-hit, thin  
5 file, paid-in-full factor, which we are a company  
6 that I think you've been referencing earlier with  
7 respect to no-incident files. We segment based on  
8 age, as well as having spoken with the office, we  
9 also distinguish between paid-in-full, so cash  
10 customers versus customers who have credit. So  
11 we've segmented the thin files and the no-hit  
12 segment in those two regards.

13 That's some of the -- it gives you some, to  
14 me, a very clear overly detailed perspective of the  
15 different areas of our product which use credit as  
16 an input. Thank you.

17 MR. SHAW: Mr. Vyas?

18 MR. VYAS: Yes, sir.

19 MR. SHAW: I want to ask you a question

20 because you wrote this letter back to me and I  
21 appreciate it. In number five, your answer is as  
22 follows: "Progressive has been using insurance  
23 scores in Florida for a number of years. While  
24 insurance scores are predictive, driving record and  
25 accident claims history remain the most predictive

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

268

1 rate variables in our program and are the most  
2 heavily relied upon." Can you reconcile how, given  
3 that statement, how, if credit scoring wasn't used,  
4 there would be a 50 percent increase or 50 percent  
5 of your customers might experience a rate increase,  
6 given the fact that accident claims history and  
7 driving record are the most predictive rating  
8 variables?

9 MR. VYAS: Sure; I'll take a stab at that.  
10 The question's come up a couple times, so I'm going  
11 to try perhaps a different response. And Howard,  
12 you can correct me if I'm wrong as I try to  
13 illustrate the point. If we know, for example,  
14 historically, we may know that there has been a  
15 million dollars worth of loss claims, then all they  
16 will need to collect, based on expenses and loss  
17 adjustment expenses, we might need to collect  
18 \$1.5 million dollars. So that's just to illustrate  
19 the point of a million dollars in claims will  
20 result in -- require a premium of \$1.5 million  
21 dollars.

22 So what I'm saying here is when we withdraw  
Page 122

23 credit, discounts will -- the impact of credit will  
24 go away, but we'll still need to collect  
25 \$1.5 million dollars so those who are benefiting

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

269

1 from credit can have better than average -- their  
2 rates would go up, and those, on the flip side,  
3 will see their rates go down. But all in -- the  
4 same amount of premium would be necessary to be  
5 collected to pay for the benefits.

6 MR. SHAW: And your response to this question  
7 seems to contradict the other companies, where  
8 credit rating seems to be the most important  
9 factor.

10 MR. CRAWLEY: Well, let me correct that.  
11 The -- one of the things that you might find is  
12 different for Progressive than other companies is  
13 we've historically competed in the high-risk  
14 market, which means we tend to insure people that  
15 have lots of points. So compare that to, maybe, a  
16 preferred-only writer who have very little points  
17 in their rating plan or in their book of business,  
18 points is not going to be very predictive for them.  
19 What we found when we did a study several years  
20 back is that driving record is the most predictive  
21 variable in our rating model, and that credit's  
22 still in the top five. Furthermore, when you --

23 MR. SHAW: I can get my head around that.  
24 That's perfectly logical. I understand it.

25 MR. CRAWLEY: It makes sense, right? We have  
Page 123

1 a lot of people who have points, so it's going to  
2 be more predictive in our model than somebody who  
3 doesn't. It's pretty straight forward.

4 As Sanjay pointed out, when we build our  
5 credit models, we put them into 18 buckets or  
6 credit tiers. And the range of those 18 buckets  
7 depends on coverage. What we find is that credit  
8 is predictive across all coverages. And that range  
9 for, say, bodily injury or property damage might be  
10 a relativity of a two or a four. Some of the  
11 first-part coverages might be a relativity of a  
12 three. So if you remove credit out of our model,  
13 you're going to put everybody back to the average.  
14 And that's going to result in the majority of the  
15 drivers, even in our model where credit is maybe  
16 not the most predictive, it's still a very highly  
17 predictive method.

18 MR. SHAW: I don't even know if you can answer  
19 this, but what makes your model different? Why do  
20 you rely less on credit scoring than every other  
21 company that's been here?

22 MR. CRAWLEY: Again, because we have people in  
23 our book of business that have more points so  
24 points become more predictive. You have --

25 MR. VYAS: I think there's --

1           MR. CRAWLEY: Well, what I was going to say is  
2           the process may be a very high level of how we  
3           build our model. We build our own proprietary  
4           credit models. We do that by first adjusting for  
5           all traditional rating variables. So we'll take  
6           and adjust our expected lost costs for all  
7           traditional rating variables, and then we'll build  
8           our credit model on the residual expected loss  
9           cost.

10           So we effectively try to minimize the  
11           correlation of any of the other traditional rating  
12           variables. And we do that doing multi-varied  
13           analysis, the credit model is built with a  
14           generalized linear model, and that's -- so  
15           essentially we end up with a residual. By building  
16           our credit model on residuals, we can somewhat  
17           reduce the impact of credit. Would you like me to  
18           give -- I can give you more perspective on our  
19           countrywide model, if you'd like.

20           MR. PARTON: I'm trying to get a handle on  
21           what was described in the process. I'm not sure I  
22           understand it. You've got 18 buckets, and those 18  
23           buckets are financial responsibility buckets?

24           MR. CRAWLEY: Essentially credit tiers. Very  
25           similar to what you may think of as a vehicle

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

272

1           rating. Another common variable is symbols. So we  
2           put -- we classify vehicles in different rating

3 buckets; a similar process.  
4 MR. PARTON: Okay. So what you do is you --  
5 first of all, I assume you're getting your  
6 information for your credit model from some source.  
7 MR. CRAWLEY: Correct.  
8 MR. PARTON: What source?  
9 MR. CRAWLEY: Our primary vendor is Experian.  
10 MR. PARTON: Okay.  
11 MR. CRAWLEY: So we get the raw credit report  
12 from Experian and then we build our credit models  
13 based on the raw credit variables contained in  
14 those reports.  
15 MR. PARTON: These buckets you're talking  
16 about, is that based upon financial responsibility  
17 information? What other is that based upon, that  
18 information, plus some of the other factors in  
19 order to put them in these buckets?  
20 MR. CRAWLEY: It's primarily based on credit  
21 information. We do have some covariance in the  
22 model to try to adjust for other things that are  
23 correlated with credit, such as age, such as  
24 underwriting tier, what you might think of  
25 traditional, standard, preferred, nonstandard

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

273

1 criteria, prior insurance, prior limits or claims  
2 activity.

3 MR. PARTON: And that's all part of the  
4 analysis to sign into one of these buckets?

5 MR. CRAWLEY: It's all part of the analysis to

6           come up with the credit score that we've developed  
7           and then we've simply developed a continuous model  
8           and then we've come up with these 18 different  
9           buckets.

10           MR. PARTON: Okay. Now, is there a point in  
11           time, as described I think it was by GEICO -- I  
12           hope I'm right about that. Am I right? I keep  
13           using their name, and I don't want to falsely  
14           accuse them -- where you don't use credit scoring  
15           anymore.

16           MR. VYAS: No. We still use credit model. We  
17           don't -- unlike GEICO, I think you're right, I  
18           think it was GEICO who said they use credit only at  
19           the incept.

20           MR. PARTON: And for the first year.

21           MR. VYAS: Right; that's right. And we  
22           continue to use -- we use credit all the way  
23           through. So for Florida Statute, in two years,  
24           we'll order credit and so forth.

25           MR. PARTON: Okay. When you use credit after

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

274

1           two or three years, are you using it to -- if it  
2           adversely impacts the rate of the individual, do  
3           you raise his rate? Or is it, as GEICO was  
4           describing, when we actually look at it, we'll  
5           lower it, but we won't raise it?

6           MR. VYAS: We will, it if gets worse, then  
7           we'll raise the rate, and if it gets better, then  
8           we'll lower the rate, so it will go both ways. We

9 do cap that. We cap the effect so that, per the  
10 rules, so that it doesn't swing markedly. And  
11 that's one of our five rules. We try and -- we  
12 recognize the customer has been with us and so  
13 we'll, to preserve some sort of rate stability,  
14 we'll keep that in balance.

15 MR. PARTON: So unlike, perhaps, Allstate and  
16 GEICO, your use of credit scoring, theoretically,  
17 could be much more sensitive to your consumer, in  
18 terms of premium during bad economic events such as  
19 what we're having now; is that correct?

20 MR. VYAS: Yeah. Let me address that. As I  
21 mentioned, we've had this -- we've had the Credit  
22 Information Team in place, and we let our consumers  
23 know about that at every renewal, that they have  
24 the ability to call in. We will make exceptions  
25 immediately based on loss of jobs or any other

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

275

1 circumstances. So we do that. So to answer your  
2 question, yes, we can change the rates. We change  
3 the rates for customers. We also let them know, at  
4 every renewal, that they can call and discuss their  
5 history with us.

6 MR. PARTON: You also indicated you don't use  
7 disputed data; that is, if one of your customers  
8 call and says, "Hey, you know, my credit report is  
9 wrong," or whatever data elements you happen to be  
10 looking at is wrong, do you just take it out and  
11 put them in a neutral tier, or do you take it out

12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

and reevaluate them, period?

MR. VYAS: Correct me if I'm wrong, or do you just want to --

MR. CRAWLEY: I can just answer that one. Essentially, what we'll do is if a customer calls and says there is a disputed information, we will remove that from the effect of the model and recalculate their score and rate them appropriately and give them a premium refund back to inception.

The other piece of that would be if there is an extraordinary life event, say there is a job loss, what we will do is look at their credit report, find out where that event took place and then adjust their credit score back to that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

276

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14

pre-loss event condition and then rate their policy appropriately.

MR. PARTON: So if I'm understanding what you're telling me, and this is a good thing, guys, I'm just trying to figure out you're telling me. You're actually doing a little bit more. You're not just saying if you appeal and we look at this and we find that you're correct, you're not just necessarily putting them into a neutral tier. You're actually reevaluating them, period, and giving them, perhaps, even a better rate than the neutral tier, potentially?

MR. CRAWLEY: Correct. So if they were a good credit risk before the extraordinary event, we'll

15 put them back into a good credit tier. But that  
16 also works the other way. If they were a worse  
17 credit risk prior to that event, they'll still be a  
18 worse risk.

19 MR. VYAS: And you had asked earlier -- just  
20 so -- there's no cap on it. So where they -- we  
21 looked at the period for which we believe the data  
22 is accurate. If they were the best credit and they  
23 go to the best credit. They don't go to neutral;  
24 they go to the best credit. Because that was a  
25 question that had been asked earlier, so I was just

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

277

1 trying to clarify.

2 MR. PARTON: I actually think that's a good  
3 way to go. This tier business -- by the way, how  
4 big is your neutral tier versus the rest of the  
5 tiers?

6 MR. CRAWLEY: Actually, we looked and for  
7 quotes, we get a hit on 97 percent of our quotes  
8 and our thin file is 5 percent.

9 MR. PARTON: I think you indicated earlier and  
10 I was having some trouble hearing, but you actually  
11 do take a look a little bit deeper in your thin  
12 file and actually segment it based on, I think, two  
13 factors, if I heard you correctly. One was age  
14 and the other was?

15 MR. VYAS: If they're just cash-paid. So if  
16 they pay in full, for example, then we also give a  
17 discount associated with that.

18 MR. PARTON: Yeah. We've got to get you some  
19 clarification in that statute, don't we?  
20 MR. VYAS: I'm sorry?  
21 MR. PARTON: We have to get you some  
22 clarification in that statute, don't we?  
23 MR. FITTS: Yes. I'm not testifying.  
24 MR. PARTON: No; it's a point of  
25 clarification. Because I happen to agree with what

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

278

1 your attitude is with regards to cash payments and  
2 what our actuary's analysis is. The actuary is  
3 telling us this is the right thing to do. So I'm  
4 sort of joking about that.  
5 Have you -- I guess if I hear you correctly, I  
6 mean typically, would you say that your market is  
7 not a standard market or traditionally has been?  
8 MR. VYAS: We don't like to say that.  
9 MR. CRAWLEY: Traditionally, we have been.  
10 MR. PARTON: If another insurance company was  
11 looking at your book of business and how you began  
12 and how it proceeded, would they suggest that  
13 you -- that your book of business would be aimed at  
14 what they would consider, at least, a nonstandard  
15 market?  
16 MR. VYAS: I think that's correct.  
17 Historically, that's definitely where we started,  
18 and we, now, our -- we sell through the internet  
19 and over the phone, so we attract all sorts of  
20 customers. But that historical initiation was with

21 the nonstandard or the high-risk market.

22 MR. PARTON: Do you segment your business,  
23 like the other insurers, that is to say, have a  
24 company that handles what they call premium  
25 business and that which is standard or substandard?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

279

1 MR. VYAS: No.

2 MR. PARTON: Okay. So it's all one?

3 MR. VYAS: It's all one company.

4 MR. CRAWLEY: It's all one company by channel.  
5 So one of the hallmarks for us is we believe in  
6 broad distribution; we're open and available to all  
7 customers. We want to be that take-all-comers  
8 market. So one of the things we do is essentially  
9 virtually anybody in the auto insurance market can  
10 get a quote and will be accepted by Progressive.  
11 Basically, the only customers we don't write are  
12 those that have vehicles above \$150 thousand  
13 dollars. So it's a very small part of the market.

14 MR. FITTS: You just disqualified him.

15 MR. PARTON: Does not disqualify me.

16 MR. CRAWLEY: So obviously, then, having a  
17 full-line credit to be an accurate predictor of  
18 loss helps us do that.

19 MR. PARTON: And I'm sorry; I know you told me  
20 when Progressive was born, but I couldn't hear.

21 MR. VYAS: 70 years ago, 1930s.

22 MR. CRAWLEY: 1937.

23 MR. PARTON: And you have been using credit as

24 one of your rating bases since the beginning?

25 MR. CRAWLEY: Since 1996.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

280

1 MR. PARTON: Since '96.

2 MR. CRAWLEY: Actually before that, we used  
3 things like bankruptcies, judgment and liens in our  
4 early, very early, use of credit. So that predated  
5 that 1996. We've been using insurance scoring  
6 based on credit since 1996.

7 MR. PARTON: Thank you for that clarification.  
8 One of the concerns is, as I'm sure you've heard  
9 today here over and over again, but it is a pretty  
10 important issue, and there are two issues here.  
11 The one issue dealing with the current economic  
12 matters, it seems that with your business model,  
13 it -- you've provided an avenue, at least, for  
14 relief for those policyholders of yours who may  
15 have some sort of adverse event as a result of our  
16 current economic climate.

17 But the other issue, of course, is, and it has  
18 been a source of studies now for the last five  
19 years, is the impact of the use of credit scoring  
20 among certain racial groups. And I'm sure you're  
21 familiar with them. If you weren't familiar with  
22 them, you surely ought to be familiar with them  
23 now. My question is what is the reaction of  
24 Progressive? What is their view of this? What  
25 have they done about this? What do they think

1 needs to be done about this? what does it matter?

2 MR. VYAS: I'll give you our interpretation of  
3 the FTC study. I know we've heard numerous  
4 interpretations and I'd like to give you ours. Can  
5 you hear me?

6 MR. PARTON: Yeah.

7 MR. VYAS: Can I --

8 MR. PARTON: Yes. You surely can move that if  
9 that helps.

10 MR. VYAS: I think I'm yelling, but I don't  
11 think you're hearing me.

12 MR. PARTON: There you go. I can hear you  
13 now.

14 MR. VYAS: When we look at the FTC study, our  
15 interpretation is credit -- the different variables  
16 that we see, we see that the FTC study looked at  
17 credit and found that it was a variable, that it  
18 was an accurate predictor within each racial group.

19 So we've -- I'm sorry that we're repeating  
20 some of these things, but I feel it's worth bearing  
21 mention. So it is an accurate predictor within  
22 each racial group. So for an African American,  
23 those who are with good credit are benefited, and  
24 those with worst credited, are worse.

25 The thing that we look at in that study, we

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 also say that FTC looked at other variables and  
Page 134

2 that includes accident history, tenure, model year.  
3 And with each of those, they drew the conclusion  
4 that there was an asymmetry with respect to the  
5 distribution of the risks. And so our assertion is  
6 that, like those other variables, credit is  
7 predictive and has value, so that's why we continue  
8 to use it.

9 MR. PARTON: Okay. But the FTC did find that  
10 while it may be that it's an accurate predictor  
11 within each one of those categories based upon  
12 race, when you start getting into and looking at  
13 it, it may be an accurate predictor, but in terms  
14 of the representation across the spectrum, it  
15 doesn't look the same as non-Hispanic whites, does  
16 it?

17 MR. CRAWLEY: We will certainly acknowledge  
18 that there is a different distribution for credit  
19 for African Americans, as there is with claims  
20 history. The FTC study clearly pointed that out as  
21 well. I don't believe you would suggest that we  
22 should remove claim history from the rate of  
23 insurance, because it is an accurate predictor of  
24 loss.

25 MR. PARTON: No. We didn't suggest that you

1 do away with claims history. I think most people,  
2 frankly, see the intuitive relationship between the  
3 two. And the question, really, that I have raised  
4 here and we have raised before is whether or not

5 there is an aspect to credit scoring as if effects  
6 African Americans and certain Hispanic groups that  
7 is, as a result of socioeconomic disadvantages that  
8 have visited those particular ethnic groups that is  
9 ingrained and they have no control over that, is  
10 adversely impacting their credit scores, their  
11 ability to get insurance at the same rates as  
12 everybody else.

13 And the question of whether it is, ultimately,  
14 is a policy matter. Should we allow a methodology  
15 that has -- that is affected by a systematic  
16 socioeconomic policy that once existed and still  
17 lingers, on which to base insurance, which  
18 everybody has to have?

19 MR. VYAS: If I may make two comments in  
20 reaction to that. First is, we agree that accident  
21 history has the same issue that you raised as  
22 credit. That would be the point, the first I'd  
23 like to make. So that's why we associate credit  
24 history and accident history, because both of those  
25 should be, as you just described. And while one

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

284

1 has an intuition, we think that both of them are  
2 predictive. That's why we continue to assert that  
3 both should be used.

4 MR. PARTON: The problem with it is there is a  
5 fundamental difference in why that might be  
6 happening. Accidents are as a result of  
7 carelessness. Typically, you're in control of that

8 particular aspect. So fine. If it's differently  
9 distributed, regardless of what is out there,  
10 that's one thing.

11 On the other hand, the question really is, is  
12 a credit score and the use of credit score  
13 something that an individual actually has control  
14 over, or is it a result of socioeconomic  
15 discrimination that continues to linger? And are  
16 we not perpetuating that by allowing this  
17 particular methodology? There is a fundamental  
18 difference between the accident history and other  
19 factors you're talking about and this other.

20 MR. VYAS: If I may, the FTC study also looked  
21 at income, just looked at, for example, low income,  
22 those with low income, and tried to discern whether  
23 or not credit was predictive or not. And not only  
24 whether it was predictive, whether it was equally  
25 predictive for those of that same income, so try

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

285

1 and control for income, so to speak, and if low  
2 income, those with good credit scores had a less  
3 propensity to have an accident than those with bad  
4 credit. So even if we control for the income  
5 variables that exist, we still look at that and  
6 conclude that credit remains predictive and is also  
7 not -- it's not --

8 MR. CRAWLEY: For either income or race.

9 MR. VYAS: -- it's not racially  
10 discriminatory.

11 MR. PARTON: My problem is they didn't compare  
12 it with the overall picture. Yeah, they compared  
13 it with low income and whether or not it was  
14 predictive within low income. But the bottom line  
15 with this is that, unfortunately, African Americans  
16 and Hispanics typically end up in lower income.  
17 Now, my question would have been, okay, compare it  
18 with the rest of it and let's see where the  
19 non-Hispanic whites are and where this group falls  
20 that, quote, "has this better credit score," and  
21 how underrepresented or overrepresented those  
22 factions may ultimately be.

23 You still can't get away from the idea that  
24 you have this group that is, indeed,  
25 substantially -- that's the word the FTC used --

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

286

1 substantially underrepresented in the good scores  
2 and substantially overrepresented in the bad  
3 scores. So I understand it's predictive. That's  
4 not really the issue we're talking about here. It  
5 really is what is happening with --

6 MR. CRAWLEY: I think the fundamental issue is  
7 whether you want to force subsidization within the  
8 rate transaction. The finding also found that  
9 roughly 40 percent of African Americans benefit  
10 from the use of credit scoring. And the question  
11 you want to say is do you want to go to that group  
12 and say, "You are, because of the removal of this  
13 tool, you need to subsidize worse-credit people of

14 all racial groups." That's the fundamental public  
15 policy issue.

16 MR. PARTON: Absolutely, it is. And the  
17 answer to that would be, basically, do you want to  
18 continue to disadvantage the 60 percent that are  
19 out there for the advantage of the 40 percent  
20 below? There is an issue regarding race, from a  
21 public policy standpoint, worth the risk of, if the  
22 industry is correct, having the impact on premium,  
23 however, at this point, we don't know how big that  
24 would be, by removing that so it no longer impacts.

25 MR. VYAS: On a question of the size of the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

287

1 credit increase, we, as I made mention, there are a  
2 number of places in our product where we use credit  
3 so I can't give you an exact figure. We do have an  
4 estimate it, if that's helpful. I mentioned the 50  
5 to 60 percent of the people who would see a rate  
6 increase. I believe the size of that increase  
7 would be approximately 14 percent, so -- if that's  
8 helpful.

9 MR. PARTON: That would be helpful if you have  
10 such a -- is it a study?

11 MR. VYAS: It was -- in the spirit of the  
12 subpoena, I -- we took it as sort of a, I guess,  
13 for lack of a better term, a back-of-the-envelope  
14 kind of thing where I thought it would be helpful  
15 to the discussion. I don't have a proper study but  
16 I have --

17 MR. PARTON: Well, whatever it is, yes, that  
18 would be helpful. And frankly, a back of the  
19 envelope is better than none at all.

20 MR. VYAS: All right. We'll do that.

21 MR. EAGELFELD: We've heard a lot about the  
22 good workings of the Florida auto insurance market  
23 and the possibilities of what would happen if  
24 credit were no longer usable. You folks operate in  
25 California, I believe?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

288

1 MR. VYAS: We do.

2 MR. CRAWLEY: We do.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: Is there tragedy going on in  
4 California? Do you -- do the Californians feel  
5 that there is?

6 MR. CRAWLEY: From our perspective, there is.  
7 We're not able to your use our countrywide auto  
8 insurance product in the State of California.

9 MR. EAGELFELD: What are the consequences to  
10 Californians, though?

11 MR. VYAS: I don't have data. In fact, when  
12 this topic came up earlier, I emailed somebody to  
13 see if we can get one estimate that would be, sort  
14 of, the size of the residual market. I think you  
15 made a point, Mr. Parton, saying that the changes  
16 might be attributable to changes within that state.  
17 But I was just trying to get a size of the assigned  
18 risk pool in each of those states: Massachusetts,  
19 Hawaii and California. I don't have numbers which

20 I can show you, because I was hoping to get them by  
21 this time but I don't have them. But it takes that  
22 --

23 MR. EAGELFELD: I'm sure it's bigger than six.

24 MR. VYAS: Yes. I'm sure it's bigger than  
25 six.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

289

1 MR. CRAWLEY: I think, actually, the FTC study  
2 showed that for those three states that do not  
3 allow the use of credit scoring, they have a much  
4 higher percentage of people in the residual markets  
5 than those who do.

6 MR. EAGELFELD: Do you impose more limitations  
7 on the business? You said earlier, pretty much,  
8 accepting anything under \$150 thousand dollar car.  
9 Are you writings much more constricted in  
10 California than here?

11 MR. VYAS: We write for two channels, both  
12 direct, which we have here, and phone. And, of  
13 course, there, there is no -- we don't impose any  
14 restrictions in that market over the phone or  
15 internet. And then we also write through  
16 independent agents, and I don't, unfortunately, I'm  
17 not aware of -- I don't have all that data about  
18 the agencies, whether there has been restrictions  
19 on the number of agents that are assigned. But  
20 with respect to the website, takes all comers.

21 MR. CRAWLEY: I think what we find is our  
22 ability to compete has been impaired, because we

23 can't put in our countrywide pricing model. And so  
24 what we find is some adverse selection in the  
25 channels that we operate in in the State of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

290

1 California. So we are -- while in other states, we  
2 have been successful in penetrating a broad range  
3 of risks, our agent business in the State of  
4 California is relegated to the nonstandard end,  
5 non-tradition channel. And they've not been able  
6 to, sort of, penetrate the other markets within the  
7 State of California as effectively as we have in  
8 the other states.

9 MR. EAGELFELD: I see. So you do offer it,  
10 but it doesn't appear to have come your way?

11 MR. CRAWLEY: We're not as competitive.

12 MR. SHAW: But each company in California is  
13 disadvantaged, I'll say, to the same extent because  
14 you can't use it in the state. So that's -- in  
15 terms of a state-competitive disadvantage, not  
16 really, but nationally, you have a problem. Is  
17 that what you're saying?

18 MR. CRAWLEY: Correct.

19 MR. VYAS: I was going to speculate on why  
20 that is, because I think a reasonable followup  
21 would be why that would be, if there appears to be  
22 a level playing field, why that would -- why we  
23 would assert that? We have historically been a  
24 take-all-comers and so we continue to do that. I'm  
25 speculating that companies who use underwriting and

1 restrict out certain risks would, in a marketplace  
2 like California, would restrict the kind of folks  
3 they take, and to do the best proxy credit, I  
4 guess, I'm speculating about their motivations so  
5 it's not really fair for me to do that, but that's  
6 what I would assume they do. And as a result of  
7 their underwriting, offer low rates to a narrower  
8 set of customers leaving, perhaps, customers with  
9 worse credit, so to speak, in the pool that we see.  
10 So I think that would be an explanation, is that  
11 they tend to use underwriting to try and restrict  
12 that.

13 MR. SHAW: So your business model is uniquely  
14 affected by the inability to use the credit scoring  
15 in California?

16 MR. VYAS: That's right.

17 MR. CRAWLEY: If I may, I know one of the  
18 questions was are there other examples where use of  
19 credit has helped to depopulate those high-risk  
20 plans? One of my -- my prior job before this was I  
21 was the New York State product manager and before  
22 that, worked on the State of New York. And one of  
23 the things in the early 90s, the New York  
24 assigned-risk plan was roughly 60 percent of the  
25 marketplace. So basically, one out of every six

1 drivers was stuck in the assigned-risk plan, and  
2 that was true in downstate New York.

3 One of the things that the New York Insurance  
4 Department allowed was the use of -- a lot of  
5 companies, especially on the high end, to use more  
6 of their class plan, including the use of credit  
7 and tier placement or the tier and all that went in  
8 in January 1st, 1996. And one of their objectives  
9 was to depopulate the assigned-risk plans.

10 I'm not here to say that credit was the only  
11 thing that helped depopulate that, but over time,  
12 the New York assigned-risk plan went from a  
13 marketplace that was well over a billion dollars  
14 to, I think at its lowest point, down to about  
15 250 million dollars. So while it wasn't the sole  
16 factor, just like credit is not the sole factor in  
17 determining the rate, it was one of the factors  
18 that helped depopulate the New York assigned-risk  
19 plan.

20 I think earlier, people talked about the State  
21 of New Jersey. Our ability to use credit in the  
22 State of New Jersey was also one of the  
23 determinants for us deciding to reenter that  
24 market. Again, because we could use more of our  
25 aligned pricing model, we felt comfortable going

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

293

1 into a new market. So I think it certainly has  
2 positive effects.

3 As Sanjay pointed out earlier, today, about 47  
4 states allow the use of credit scoring as a matter  
5 of public policy. And we see that it adds value to  
6 the insurance transaction, which is something we  
7 certainly agree with.

8 MR. SHAW: Probably something I need to do is,  
9 and I should have done, is look at the three states  
10 who have outlawed it and see if their auto market  
11 is in total array, which -- is it?

12 MR. CRAWLEY: Hawaii is. Hawaii is Hawaii.

13 MR. SHAW: If your answer is no, it's not in  
14 total disarray, then --

15 MR. CRAWLEY: I would argue that California is  
16 not a well-functioning market. Consumers have been  
17 disadvantaged by overregulation in the marketplace,  
18 which is one of the challenges in, sort of,  
19 answering this is that credit, again, is not the  
20 sole predictor.

21 MR. SHAW: But you're saying that the market  
22 is suffering because credit is not longer  
23 allowable? Is that the regulation you're talking  
24 about?

25 MR. VYAS: One of them; one of the reasons. I

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

294

1 think that the objective that would be helping,  
2 that's in context, is whether or not there is an  
3 assigned risk -- the size of the assigned risk  
4 pool. That would mean something you could conclude  
5 only. For those, there are going to be some other

6 factors which gives rise to your point. There  
7 should be some -- I would expect to see that there  
8 would be -- the size of the assigned risk pool  
9 there should be larger. That would be my  
10 expectation, I would think.

11 Also, Maryland was mentioned as a state which  
12 restricts the use of credit. And again, I'll pull  
13 that data. I think they have something called  
14 MAIF, and that's the state-run -- I believe it's  
15 the state-run assigned risk pool, and I believe  
16 that's a fairly large, in fact, one of the largest  
17 auto players there. That's only suggestive to your  
18 point. It doesn't prove --

19 MR. FITTS: Just to be fair, in Maryland, it's  
20 only been banned for homeowners.

21 MR. VYAS: But there is also, there is a  
22 restriction on the use of credit in auto.

23 MR. CRAWLEY: There is a collar.

24 MR. VYAS: There is a collar. So there is  
25 a -- but that's what I would suggest to your point,

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

295

1 Mr. Shaw, as you were looking for objective data  
2 which would assess whether or not the function --  
3 the market ceases to function without it. I would  
4 think that would be one evaluation that would be  
5 helpful. And I'll try to find the data.

6 MR. SHAW: Great. Thanks.

7 MR. PARTON: Again, I appreciate your  
8 patience. I know it's been a long day. I do

9 appreciate you coming in and cooperating with us  
10 and providing us the information you did. I do  
11 appreciate you. Thank you.

12 MR. RIO: Let me just say that if it meets the  
13 pleasure of the hearing officer, we'll waive our  
14 time and I'll go back to Mobile.

15 MR. PARTON: well, I appreciate the offer. I  
16 do welcome you. If you would introduce the  
17 individual with you, and I'll welcome him, too.

18 MR. RIO: Thank you. First, for the record,  
19 I'll introduce myself and then our witness. My  
20 name is Vince Rio. I'm counsel for State Farm  
21 Mutual Automobile Insurance Company and State Farm  
22 Fire and Casualty Company, which are the two  
23 companies there were subpoenaed here. I'm joined  
24 by Mr. Greg Hayward, who is our vice president and  
25 actuary with the most knowledge about our use of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

296

1 credit in Florida.

2 And I'd like to say that Mr. Hayward would be  
3 happy to answer any questions that call for  
4 non-privileged, non-trade secret information and  
5 that we would appreciate any questions of a legal  
6 nature being addressed to me and I'll be happy to  
7 either answer them or take them under advisement  
8 and answer them later.

9 MR. PARTON: It sounds to me like there won't  
10 be much testimony because State Farm always claims  
11 everything is trade secret, doesn't it?

12 MR. RIO: No, Mr. Hearing officer, we don't,  
13 as a matter of fact. As evidence of that, I point  
14 to thousands of documents that we've produced.

15 MR. PARTON: But a lot of them are marked  
16 "trade secret."

17 MR. RIO: A lot of them are not marked "trade  
18 secret." I would say that less than 50 percent of  
19 them are marked as "trade secret."

20 MR. PARTON: All right. Would you raise your  
21 right hand, please? Do you solemnly swear or  
22 affirm to tell the truth, the whole truth and  
23 nothing but the truth in this hearing today?

24 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, I do.

25 MR. PARTON: I appreciate that. Thank you.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

297

1 MR. RIO: Just to continue very briefly,  
2 Mr. Hayward will have only a very brief  
3 introductory statement in which he will generally  
4 describe our use of credit. We will reserve,  
5 therefore, the bulk of our time for your  
6 more-focused questions so that we can address more  
7 precisely the matters that are of most interest to  
8 you.

9 MR. PARTON: Thank you.

10 MR. HAYWARD: I do need to correct one thing  
11 on the record. I appreciate the promotion, but I'm  
12 assistant vice president. But thanks, Vince, for  
13 the thought.

14 MR. PARTON: Well, maybe that's an indication

15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

of things to come.

MR. HAYWARD: Well, that would be nice. Thank you. As Vince said, we really don't have any prepared comments. We're here to address the questions that you've posed, but I'll briefly explain State Farm's use of credit, generally, and here in the State of Florida.

We have developed a proprietary underwriting model. It is a custom model built based on our book of business that we write. And it includes certain elements of credit that are on the credit

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

298

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17

report that we have found to be very predictive of future losses. We use that in combination with loss history, so our models are not based just on credit. Our scoring models include both credit and loss history.

We use the underwriting model in several ways. One way that's beneficial to our applicants is that we only -- if someone comes to us and they have a prior incident such as a prior claim or a traffic conviction but they have a favorable score, we will overlook the claim or the violation and place them at our preferred rates. So we use it in a beneficial way to qualify people for preferred rates.

One thing that I need to mention is that we only use credit scoring for new applicants and then the effects of that scoring diminishes over time,

18 and at the three-year mark, it's completely  
19 eliminated. So we do not use elements of credit in  
20 scoring of renewal business beyond three years. We  
21 only run a score one time, at the time of  
22 application. We also use credit in underwriting  
23 placement between the companies, and the general  
24 description would be that the more favorable your  
25 score, the more traffic incidents and claims you

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

299

1 could have to be eligible. So the better the  
2 score, the more likely you're going to be eligible,  
3 even if you have accidents and convictions.

4 we use credit also in rating. We take the  
5 underwriting score that was developed, using both  
6 credit and loss history, and we combine that with  
7 other variables to develop what we call a "customer  
8 rating index." And the customer rating index is  
9 converted to a rate factor, as you've heard, using  
10 multi-varied analysis to match the rating factor to  
11 the propensity of loss in the rating plan, taking  
12 into consideration all the other rating factors  
13 that we use. The rating factor would be 1.00 for  
14 neutral, so the rating factor has no effect on the  
15 rate.

16 About 60 percent of your new applicants would  
17 have a rating less than one and about 40 percent  
18 would have a rating factor greater than one. So  
19 about 60 percent benefit; about 40 percent have a  
20 higher new business rate because of the

21 consideration of the credit element. That's  
22 basically it, a description of how we use credit.

23 I wanted to address a couple of the other  
24 questions that you've asked. And one of the them  
25 was the question that -- what has the industry

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

300

1 done? And I'd like to tell you that we've done a  
2 lot since we started using credit. We've made a  
3 lot of changes in how we use credit, just in the  
4 examples of the types of inquiries that we count in  
5 the use of credit. We were very supportive of the  
6 changes that were made to the law in Florida. And  
7 in 2004, as well as the incoil changes that were  
8 put into the incoil draft legislation that a  
9 majority of states have adopted.

10 And we've even gone further than that in the  
11 way we look at inquiries. But such things as only  
12 counting one inquiry for people that are shopping  
13 for an auto loan or only counting one inquiry for  
14 people that are shopping for mortgages. We  
15 certainly want to encourage shopping for the best  
16 rate they can get, and we're very supportive of  
17 that. We've made the changes to do those types of  
18 things. They're not counting elements that are  
19 automatically reported. Those are all things that  
20 we very much support. Excuse me for getting too  
21 close to the mic. But we've made a number of  
22 changes.

23 Mr. Eagelfeld, the filing that we made in

24 October -- it was expected in October; we actually  
25 made it in well before that -- but made a number of

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

301

1 changes to our model that we think really addresses  
2 a lot of the concerns. We had seen, for example,  
3 that the average scores did vary by age, and we had  
4 made some age adjustment factors in our rating plan  
5 because of the multi-varied analysis because of  
6 that. But in the most recent filing, we made our  
7 scoring models basically age neutral, which we  
8 think takes away a lot of the criticisms of  
9 different scores by different age groups. We've  
10 adjusted that out of our models now.

11 We've also developed a specific model for  
12 dealing with the unable-to-scores, the thin files  
13 and the no-hits. We know that was a criticism. We  
14 talked to the different groups that have had  
15 criticisms over the use of credit, and we know that  
16 was one of the things that bothered them about the  
17 use of credit. And we specifically looked at our  
18 business with thin files, developed a scoring model  
19 specific for them that will give many of them very  
20 preferred rates even though they have a thin file.  
21 We filed that in Florida. It's now effective. It  
22 became effective in October. We think that  
23 addresses the criticisms.

24 The idea that we haven't tried to address this  
25 question, we have participated in study after

1 study. Being the largest auto insurer, everyone  
2 wants our data to participate in these studies.  
3 And we volunteered up our data to do these studies.  
4 We've participated in the Insurance Department  
5 studies that have been done. We've talked a lot of  
6 the Texas study. We've participated in the Federal  
7 Trade Commission study. We've provided our data.  
8 And I can attest to you that we did not do anything  
9 to try to distort that data or bias that data. As  
10 Mr. Miller testified earlier today, I would have no  
11 idea how to bias it to begin with, because we don't  
12 collect any information on race or income, so I  
13 would have no idea which ones to pick and which  
14 ones not to pick even if there was any way we would  
15 have wanted to bias it. But I'm here to tell you  
16 that we've participated. It was a random sample.  
17 There was no bias in any way in the way we selected  
18 that data. So I think we have done a lot to  
19 address concerns about the use of credit. We have  
20 made changes.

21 We have done a lot to try to do a better job  
22 of explanation. I will admit to you when the  
23 industry first started using credit, it was not  
24 very well explained. We have worked a lot to try  
25 to figure out the best way to explain it to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 customers. We provide all the notices that I've  
Page 153

2 heard other companies talk about. We've worked  
3 hard to try to make sure that we explain that well,  
4 that our agents are trained well on how to explain  
5 why are we using credit, what's the purpose and why  
6 is it good for our policyholders. So I think we  
7 have done a lot. Maybe there's additional things  
8 we're doing and we're certainly willing to consider  
9 those, but I think we have worked hard to try to  
10 make this a factor that is for the good of our  
11 policyholders.

12 MR. SHAW: You discontinue the use of credit  
13 scoring after three years? You don't use it  
14 anymore?

15 MR. HAYWARD: That's correct.

16 MR. SHAW: Why not?

17 MR. HAYWARD: Well, for a couple of reasons.  
18 One is we know a lot more about the customers at  
19 the end of three years. We have them insured for  
20 three years, would know their driving history, we  
21 know their payment history with us. So there's a  
22 lot of other things we have that we can use in  
23 rating. But there is also issues of systems cost  
24 to develop a system to order scores on renewal  
25 business, all of the notices that we have to send

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

304

1 to that, all the explanations. And at this point,  
2 we think it makes a lot of sense for us to do that  
3 on new applicants, but we have not done so on  
4 renewal applicants.

5 MR. SHAW: I'm just kind of confused by every  
6 company uses it in a different way. Some don't use  
7 it after a year; some don't use it after three  
8 years; some, it's not that important. But all the  
9 companies say it's vital and we need it and if we  
10 don't have it, everyone will pay more or 50 percent  
11 of our consumers will pay more. So I don't  
12 understand. I'm having a hard time reconciling  
13 that. It may be a rhetorical statement.

14 MR. HAYWARD: Oh, sure. Let me address that.  
15 I don't think I did address that question, how many  
16 would pay more with State Farm if credit was  
17 banned? In a sense, we do not use it on renewals;  
18 it would not affect our renewal customers. So  
19 that's the vast majority of our customers.  
20 Depending on how the legislation was crafted, it  
21 may or may not affect those in that three-year  
22 period.

23 If the legislation said you can't use credit  
24 reports after a certain date, you can't order  
25 reports after a certain date, I think you could say

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

305

1 that that doesn't affect the ones that are already  
2 used. But at most, it would affect business that  
3 we've written in the last three years. And for us,  
4 the effect of credit diminishes over time. We  
5 rescore business every renewal with a renewal  
6 model, and we waive that with the credit model  
7 through the first three years, and at the end of

8 three years, it's completely removed as a factor.

9 MR. SHAW: And as you get more information on  
10 the driver, you lessen the amount that credit  
11 means, I guess, the weight you put on it.

12 MR. HAYWARD: Yes; that's correct.

13 MR. SHAW: why? I mean, I guess because you  
14 have more information on that driver and their  
15 tendencies? You said paying your bills and paying  
16 your premiums and that kind of thing?

17 MR. HAYWARD: That's correct. You have much  
18 more information about them, their time of being  
19 insured --

20 MR. SHAW: Hypothetically, if you had that  
21 information when you first signed them up, you  
22 wouldn't need that credit score.

23 MR. HAYWARD: It would be less important; yes.  
24 All of the loss history information, motor vehicle  
25 records, those things are -- you don't necessarily

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

306

1 have complete information on them like you do when  
2 you've insured someone for three years.

3 MR. SHAW: Yeah. Explain to me what you have  
4 after three years that you don't have at the very  
5 beginning.

6 MR. HAYWARD: Well, we know we have the  
7 accurate loss history, because we're the one, we're  
8 the insurance company that provided that. We know  
9 that they have been paying their premiums with us.  
10 we know much better the drivers in the household,

11 the cars that we're insuring, all those things that  
12 might be uncertain when somebody just walks in the  
13 door of an agent's office and says, "I'd like to  
14 buy insurance."

15 MR. SHAW: Okay. I mean, if credit scoring  
16 was outlawed, it would -- you would just have a  
17 problem, from what I hear, that first three years  
18 when you're using it to kind of get enough history  
19 on the person. That's really when it's the most  
20 important to State Farm.

21 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, that's when it's the most  
22 important to State Farm. But it would mean that  
23 more new applicants would have higher rates than  
24 lower rates. That is consistent with -- like I  
25 said, about 60 percent would get a lower new

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

307

1 business rate because of the use of credit.

2 MR. SHAW: Did you -- and you might have said  
3 it. What would be the increase that you would  
4 estimate?

5 MR. HAYWARD: It could be as much as  
6 40 percent for some business. Really, that's about  
7 the maximum. Our lowest rating factor is about --  
8 it would be about a 40 percent lower rate. So to  
9 remove that, you'd end up with about a 40 percent  
10 increase.

11 MR. SHAW: Okay. Thank you.

12 MR. PARTON: Well, I really appreciate you  
13 clarifying that. I was having a real difficult  
Page 157

14 time, sort of, reconciling what I was hearing from  
15 some of the other insurers. But, of course,  
16 everybody has a different model. I mean, you've  
17 got a model where you're not going to use credit  
18 score within three; GEICO has one that would be  
19 less effective, potentially, in terms of its  
20 renewal business, because it stops using credit  
21 scoring after one year. But then you have other  
22 people like Progressive that may be very much  
23 affected all the way across the board because they  
24 don't ever stop using it. But that's helpful. And  
25 the information that -- how everybody else is using

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

308

1 it and how they treat it on an ongoing basis is  
2 also very helpful in looking at this.

3 Is there any difference -- well, do you just  
4 use credit score to decide -- well, you do it for  
5 many reasons, one of which is rating. But in terms  
6 of initially doing it, you don't use a separate  
7 scoring model for your fire and hazard than you use  
8 for mutual; am I correct?

9 MR. HAYWARD: That's correct; same model.

10 MR. PARTON: You just use that same model.  
11 And however it turns out, one may go here, one may  
12 go there, then you further use it with other  
13 factors in determining what rate or do you use  
14 tiers within those companies?

15 MR. HAYWARD: It would be a rate.

16 MR. PARTON: Okay. I'm going to -- at the  
Page 158

17 risk of -- I'm sure your answer is very similar to  
18 what I've already heard -- ask you about the  
19 effects on minority groups that have been  
20 documented by the FTC and how you view that? What,  
21 if anything, State Farm has done to look at that?

22 And by the way, one thing I will compliment  
23 you again on is -- see, I can be very  
24 complimentary, Mr. Rio -- I really appreciate the  
25 initiative of taking a look at that thin file group

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

309

1 and coming up with a way to further rate them, is  
2 the way I would put it, to assure that you don't  
3 have a bunch of people that just really shouldn't  
4 be in it. One of my concerns has always been --  
5 well, two. First of all, older people; second --  
6 people, if they're going to be impacted and going  
7 to be going in there, and while it's a neutral  
8 tier, it's not the best, necessarily, that they  
9 otherwise will offer. So it's very encouraging to  
10 hear that somebody's kind of looking at that and  
11 ratings and getting the best price.

12 But again, I would ask you to address the  
13 issue of the disparate impact or disproportionate  
14 impact or overrepresentation, if you will, of  
15 certain minority groups in the worst tiers in terms  
16 of credit scores.

17 MR. HAYWARD: Sure. I'd be glad to. One of  
18 the things that I mentioned that we did with our  
19 October filing is the age neutral adjustments. To

20 the extent there are different age distributions  
21 within different demographic -- for example, income  
22 is probably pretty obvious that younger people are  
23 probably, on average, lower income, at least young  
24 adults that are out on their own are most likely  
25 lower income than older age groups. So the age

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

310

1 adjustment that we made to our models I think  
2 addresses that difference and, at least, was one of  
3 the criticisms that people have had about models.

4 Now, that adjustment is -- took quite a bit of  
5 work for us to do, but it was something we could do  
6 because we know age. We can't really make a race  
7 adjustment or an income adjustment, because we  
8 don't know that. But we were able to make the age  
9 adjustment.

10 I think the -- and I think there's maybe three  
11 things that I can add to the discussion that,  
12 rather just repeat what others have said. And one  
13 of those is the Texas Commissioner's conclusions  
14 after having reviewed the study results. And the  
15 Texas Commissioner, they did what I think is a  
16 pretty reasonable study. They did it on an  
17 individual level. They looked at credit, and they  
18 did see a difference. But after having seen that  
19 difference and looked at the totality of all the  
20 study, the Commissioner concluded that the use of  
21 credit was not unfairly discriminatory.

22 And he looked at really three different

23 definitions in his -- as he talks about it in his  
24 summary of that. In his letter to the governor and  
25 the speaker of the legislature, he said that

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

311

1 there's something that would be intentional  
2 discrimination. And clearly, that is absolutely  
3 wrong, prohibitive. And their look at the models  
4 is that there is not. The fact or the prohibitive  
5 factors are not part of the scoring models.  
6 They've looked at the models, just as you've looked  
7 at the models, and you know that we don't use any  
8 of the prohibitive factors overtly in any way in  
9 the models. So he said that would clearly be  
10 outlawed.

11 Then he said there's unfairly discriminatory.  
12 Unfairly discriminatory, he said is, is there an  
13 actual basis for the model? Is it predictive?  
14 Does it match the risk potential with the losses  
15 that are produced? And their conclusion, after  
16 looking at all these models and studying them in  
17 great detail, was yes, they are actuarially sound;  
18 they're not unfairly discriminatory.

19 And the third one, he said there is this whole  
20 question of disproportionate effect. And he said  
21 that, by its very nature -- and I'm paraphrasing.  
22 You can read the actual language to see exactly  
23 what he said, but I'm kind of paraphrasing here.  
24 He said by the very nature of risk-based pricing,  
25 it's going to have distributional differences.

1 Races are not all exactly the same across different  
2 segments. They're not all the same distributions  
3 by age. They're not all the same distributions by  
4 geography. They're not all the same distributions  
5 in the way they use their credit. And he said  
6 there are going to be distributional differences.  
7 And he found that there were distributional  
8 differences, but he said that's not the test.  
9 That's not the test under Texas law. And so he  
10 said that is not something that would cause him to  
11 want to ban the use of credit. So I kind of agree  
12 with the way he looked at it, and that's kind of  
13 the way that we have looked at it as we examine  
14 these studies.

15 MR. PARTON: And I appreciate that. I don't  
16 necessarily agree with the former commissioner from  
17 Texas, and I'm not sure that our law is necessarily  
18 the same here as the one he was dealing with there.  
19 He was dealing with -- he didn't have a law that  
20 was allowing him to make rule that governs unfair  
21 discrimination that was -- as that term is not  
22 used. Because unfair discrimination is both an  
23 actuarial term, but it's also one that deals with  
24 other realms, not necessarily actuarial.

25 And I agree with him, while he didn't have a

1 choice to elect this, as opposed to the unfair  
2 discrimination as it is defined actuarial, I don't  
3 think that necessarily is true in the State of  
4 Florida. Mr. Rio, I'm sure would argue differently  
5 and others have. They've lost that argument.

6 MR. RIO: We disagree as to whether the law  
7 said it, but we don't need to debate that.

8 MR. PARTON: But I have to get you on that,  
9 Mr. Rio. But my first comment that has to deal  
10 with the idea is that its unintentional.  
11 Certainly, I agree with you. I don't think the law  
12 was built to add credit scoring to intentionally  
13 discriminate against anybody. But at the end of  
14 the day and it's determined that that is, in fact,  
15 going on, and you know about it and you keep using  
16 it, isn't that intentional?

17 MR. HAYWARD: I've got two other things I'd  
18 like to draw your attention to. One is in  
19 Louisiana, we had a plan challenge to our use of  
20 scoring models. Mr. Birnbaum was the Plaintiff  
21 attorney's witness. The case went before the  
22 Louisiana Insurance Rating Commission, and  
23 Mr. Birnbaum pretty much gave the same arguments  
24 that he gave today. You can read the transcript to  
25 see exactly.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

314

1 But the conclusion of the Louisiana Insurance  
2 Rating Commission was also that the credit-based

3 models that State Farm was using were in compliance  
4 with the statute, which is pretty much incoil  
5 statute. I know Florida's is a little different.  
6 Some -- a lot of similarities, but there are some  
7 differences. But they ruled that the models were  
8 in compliance with the statute and also concluded  
9 that the models were not unfairly discriminatory.  
10 So that's the second thing that you might want to  
11 look at, as far as the transcript of that hearing.

12 MR. PARTON: Again, so you can keep clarity  
13 for me, when they said "unfairly discriminatory,"  
14 were they talking about in the sense of civil  
15 rights or were they talking about it in the sense  
16 of actuarial soundness?

17 MR. HAYWARD: I believe it was actuarial  
18 soundness, the way they were looking at it.  
19 Although the -- I will say that the Louisiana law  
20 does have similar language about the models can't  
21 be unfairly discriminatory by race, income, a list  
22 of other things. So it does have fairly similar  
23 language in that regard.

24 The third one, the third study, you might want  
25 to pay attention to is a companion study to the

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

315

1 Federal Trade Commission study. The Congress, when  
2 they passed the Fact Act, they instructed the  
3 Federal Trade Commission to do a study on the use  
4 of credit in the insurance business, and then they  
5 asked the Federal Reserve Board to do a similar

6 study, kind of a companion study, on the use of  
7 credit in banking and lending business.

8 I think that study also lends some things that  
9 you might want to look at. They came to the  
10 conclusion that race and income -- the use of  
11 credit and credit variables are not a proxy for  
12 those -- for those prohibited factors. But they  
13 even went further than that and --

14 MR. EAGELFELD: At the risk of being a little  
15 impertinent, I think the administration that was in  
16 charge of the FTC at the time was not notable for  
17 its civil rights enforcement priority.

18 MR. HAYWARD: The Federal Reserve Board also  
19 did a look at this disproportionate effect. And  
20 they concluded with a -- with the exception of  
21 maybe age and new immigrants to the country, that  
22 race was not disproportionately affected in the  
23 lending side.

24 Now, it's -- granted, lending is different  
25 than insurance, but they're both using credit

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

316

1 reports. And it's hard, at least for me, to  
2 rationalize how it could be a disproportionate  
3 effect for using credit reports in the insurance  
4 industry but not be so in the banking and lending  
5 side.

6 MR. SHAW: Let me ask a legal question. Has  
7 there ever been a court challenge based on the  
8 disparate impact of the use of credit scoring that

9           you're aware of?  
10           MR. RIO: In the realm of insurance?  
11           MR. SHAW: Yes.  
12           MR. RIO: There's never been a successful  
13           court challenge that I'm aware of to the use of --  
14           there's never been a court case that's held that  
15           disparate impact is the test. And if we're talking  
16           about matters of law, where disparate impact is a  
17           test, it is not the test. In certain arenas where  
18           disparate impact is a factor of consideration, the  
19           law goes beyond that and inquires as to whether  
20           there is an independent business reason for the  
21           factor that's under examination. And in virtually  
22           all of those cases, they have found that if there  
23           is an independent business reason, as there is with  
24           insurance, then there is no unfair discrimination  
25           based -- or there is no discrimination based on

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

317

1           race.  
2           MR. SHAW: And the independent business reason  
3           is the actuarial correlation between --  
4           MR. RIO: Yes, sir.  
5           MR. SHAW: Okay. Thanks.  
6           MR. PARTON: Well, that's not what they found.  
7           That's what he is asserting independent business  
8           reason is. I think it's a little bit more than  
9           just a business reason, but we'll debate that some  
10          other time.  
11          MR. RIO: I'm sure we will.

12 MR. PARTON: Which is why, by the way, we use  
13 "disproportionate effect" and not "disproportionate  
14 impact." There are different consequences and  
15 tests to each one of those. And you're correct; in  
16 the civil rights arena and the business arena and  
17 typically in hiring cases, that's the sort of  
18 weighing that goes on.

19 And I've read the other study by -- I've got  
20 to go back and refresh my memory, but I do recall  
21 that there were some substantial differences in,  
22 really, what the Federal Reserve was actually  
23 saying in that particular report and the issues  
24 that they were. And there was imprecision, if you  
25 will, in looking at what they're saying versus what

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

318

1 the FTC was saying, which frankly, I would expect.  
2 They were looking at different things.

3 And the biggest problem between both of those  
4 studies is the failure to define certain terms.  
5 For instance, in the FTC, it uses the term "proxy."  
6 It never does really define what it means by a  
7 "proxy." I don't, today, know what it means by a  
8 "proxy," and it always helps when you do these  
9 reports that you actually do those things. So I  
10 understand and I agree. I'm going to go back and  
11 read that before -- I have read it once -- and  
12 refresh my memory about it. But I appreciate you  
13 bringing that up. I do remember that. And, in  
14 fact, now there is a getting through report or an

15 attempt, if you will, in examining this, as I  
16 recall. I don't know who is doing it. They just  
17 made this huge data call --

18 MR. HAYWARD: The Federal Trade Commission,  
19 yes.

20 MR. PARTON: -- sent the insurance companies a  
21 twitter in terms of the policies and things like  
22 that that it was asking for, as I recall.

23 MR. HAYWARD: Yeah. And that is the point.  
24 Being the largest, we are subject to pretty much  
25 all of those types of things. And I can tell you

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

319

1 that I have a high number of staff people working  
2 on the response to the Federal Trade Commission,  
3 which unfortunately distracts us from being able to  
4 do our normal business, but it is something that we  
5 have to do and we are working very hard to be able  
6 to try to response to that.

7 MR. EAGELFELD: Are you a participant in CLUE?

8 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, we are.

9 MR. EAGELFELD: Do you -- CLUE is the  
10 Comprehensive Loss Underwriting Exchange. It does  
11 give accident history on people, new business  
12 applicants, you can get something out of it. Do  
13 you believe the information on there is fairly  
14 reliable?

15 MR. HAYWARD: It's fairly reliable. It's not  
16 100 percent, obviously, because not all companies  
17 report to it.

18 MR. EAGELFELD: Well, not as good as having  
19 the insured on your own books, certainly, but  
20 you're not flying completely blind or have to rely  
21 only, other than on the insured's own statement, so  
22 you have something to rely on that you believe,  
23 perhaps, is more reliable than motor vehicle  
24 reports?

25 MR. HAYWARD: I would say it is more reliable

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

320

1 than motor vehicle reports, which we know are  
2 fairly incomplete.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: So you believe the other  
4 participating companies -- you know that you, the  
5 nature of your reporting, but you believe that the  
6 other participating companies are also fairly  
7 thorough in their reporting?

8 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, I believe so. You always  
9 have the issue of are we ordering the reports on  
10 the right drivers? You also have those kind of  
11 questions when you're writing a new applicant: Did  
12 they actual disclose all the drivers of the  
13 vehicle, are we actually looking at the right loss  
14 history reports? But, whereas, if you insure the  
15 business for three years, you know that much better  
16 than for somebody just walking in the door.

17 MR. EAGELFELD: Okay. As far as the current  
18 financial crisis the country is involved in, how  
19 have you been monitoring it and its potential  
20 effects on your new business rating, or premium

21 Transcript Vol 2.txt  
volume, credit scores, et cetera?

22 MR. HAYWARD: We have monitored the credit  
23 scores very closely. That's been a question -- I  
24 know that you wanted to ask us that question as  
25 well as several others. So we have looked at it

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

321

1 very closely. Of course, we only order scores on  
2 new business, so it doesn't affect our renewal book  
3 at all one way or the other. But our average  
4 scores, and this is in that boxes of documents over  
5 there. We've provided you our average scores, both  
6 company-wide and in the State of Florida.

7 But interestingly enough, and I don't know  
8 that I have a real good explanation for this, but  
9 the average scores have actually increased. I  
10 don't know that I can explain why. Maybe  
11 Mr. Miller had a few thoughts today as to why that  
12 might be true. But it could be that people are  
13 being more cautious in their spending, and that, in  
14 effect, is actually helping their credit scores.  
15 They're taking out less new credit, they're being  
16 very careful about the way they're managing things  
17 because they're worried about the economy.

18 But that, you know, that, as I heard the  
19 actuary from Allstate say, that doesn't mean there  
20 won't be an individual. But on average, we've  
21 actually seen the credit scores increase, which  
22 would run counter to what your initial suspicions  
23 would be.

24 MR. EAGELFELD: Your average scores -- you  
25 don't really have a separate insurance credit

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

322

1 score. Your score is a compounding of credit  
2 elements and underwriting elements?

3 MR. HAYWARD: That is true.

4 MR. EAGELFELD: So is that the kind of score  
5 that you found is increasing?

6 MR. HAYWARD: It is. That's the score we're  
7 monitoring, yeah. So to the extent there is some  
8 lower frequency, that could have some effect as  
9 well.

10 MR. EAGELFELD: Right. There has been quite a  
11 dramatic decline or unusual decline in driving in  
12 the United States over the last year or so,  
13 vehicles miles traveled.

14 MR. HAYWARD: So that could be a possible  
15 explanation as well.

16 You had also asked about the writing. We have  
17 definitely, as new cars -- a lot of insurance sales  
18 go with car sales. And as car sales decline, so do  
19 new insurance sales. So we have seen that effect.  
20 We had a good year in policy growth last year as a  
21 company and pretty good year solid growth here in  
22 the State of Florida. In the last five years,  
23 we've added about 200,000 vehicles here in the  
24 State of Florida, insureds.

25 So we've been consistently growing, but with

1 the downturn in the economy, that growth has  
2 slowed. And we expect it to continue to be that  
3 way with people not buying cars. Until they're  
4 able to get back out and start buying cars again,  
5 our sales will suffer as well. I think that was  
6 it. Was there another part to your question?

7 MR. EAGELFELD: No, I don't think so. How  
8 does your appeals process for extraordinary life  
9 events work?

10 MR. HAYWARD: Oh, good. Yeah, I'm glad you  
11 asked that too. It sounded very similar to the way  
12 the other insurers described it. We do go a little  
13 bit beyond what the law requires as well. But it  
14 includes all the items in the Florida Statute, but  
15 it would also include things like identity theft  
16 and it includes -- I think the statute may just say  
17 "death of spouse." But we say if you have the  
18 death of a spouse or a child or even a parent, a  
19 death in the family, and you can demonstrate that's  
20 had an adverse effect on your score, then we will  
21 treat -- we treat it as neutral is what we would do  
22 in that appeals process. But it sounded very  
23 similar to what the other companies have described.

24 The question about if someone finds an error  
25 in their report or they dispute something, would

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

1 you go back and do refunds? Yes, we do. We follow  
Page 172

2 those same kind of procedures.

3 MR. EAGELFELD: If an item is in dispute,  
4 actively in dispute, would you use that item within  
5 your scoring?

6 MR. HAYWARD: No, we do not use items in  
7 dispute.

8 MR. EAGELFELD: But that kind of dispute would  
9 have to be a dispute that's actually reported to  
10 the credit bureau --

11 MR. HAYWARD: That's correct.

12 MR. EAGELFELD: -- under the Fair Credit  
13 Reporting Act. They reserve their rights.

14 MR. HAYWARD: Yeah. Items that are shown in  
15 dispute on a credit report, we would not use.

16 MR. EAGELFELD: All right. Okay. Have you  
17 done any in-house research on what your company's  
18 response might be if credit use were curtailed in  
19 one more state.

20 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, we have. And we saw that  
21 was one of the items in the subpoena and we have  
22 supplied documents from research that we have done.  
23 I would support the statements that Mike Miller  
24 gave, that we have worked long and hard to try to  
25 find substitutes for credit. Is there something

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

325

1 better that we can use? And we haven't found an  
2 adequate substitute. So I don't think we can just  
3 come up with a new factor that's going to replace  
4 it.

5           There are some other factors that we would try  
6           to use and file with the Department to say we think  
7           these are some things that we could use, and we've  
8           done some research on those, but we don't think  
9           they would adequately replace the predictiveness  
10          that credit has.

11           MR. EAGELFELD: It might be a partial  
12          replacement?

13           MR. HAYWARD: There would be maybe some  
14          partial replacement, but not nearly the power that  
15          we have seen with the use of credit.

16           MR. EAGELFELD: Is it possible that such an  
17          event might spur you to find and research some  
18          currently non-used variable that might equal  
19          credit, not necessarily replace it, but might rival  
20          it for predictive value?

21           MR. HAYWARD: Well, the obvious one that is a  
22          lot in the literature is actually monitoring the  
23          driving with a device.

24           MR. EAGELFELD: Actually, that was in the back  
25          of my mind, at least the mileage aspect of that.

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

326

1           How far you go with it --

2           MR. HAYWARD: I mean, part of what all these  
3          different risk assessments are trying to do is  
4          trying to identify the high-risk versus low-risk  
5          drivers. And if you have a device in the car that  
6          actually monitors how they drive the vehicle, that  
7          could potentially be a replacement.

8           Trying to do that in a cost-effective way and  
9           in a way that customers accept from a privacy  
10          standpoint and all those things raise new issues.  
11          But there probably are other ways to identify  
12          high-risk and low-risk drivers.

13                 MR. EAGELFELD: It raises many issues and  
14                 clearly credit is cheaper and more convenient to  
15                 use.

16                 MR. HAYWARD: Yes. Definitely, a device  
17                 isn't -- and we have done research on this. But  
18                 you compare the cost of ordering a credit report  
19                 versus the cost of having and installing a device  
20                 on a vehicle and monitoring, that is still a pretty  
21                 high-cost option to try to assess driving.

22                 MR. EAGELFELD: And likely, you'll have anyone  
23                 proclaiming it doesn't have any relationship to  
24                 losses.

25                 MR. PARTON: Real quickly, I just want to

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

327

1           follow up with some of the things that Mr.  
2           Eagelfeld was asking you, really, about what  
3           happens in that three-year period from the first  
4           time you order credit scoring. Is the customer  
5           able, in that three-year period, to ask you to  
6           rerun it and rewrite it?

7                 MR. HAYWARD: Yes, in accordance with the  
8                 statute.

9                 MR. PARTON: Okay. And again, in dealing with  
10                 the appeals process, let's assume for the moment

11 that first of all, I'm with State Farm Mutual and I  
12 haven't had a very good year. I lose my job; I'm  
13 not able to pay my credit cards, okay? This  
14 probably wouldn't even apply, because what you say  
15 is at some point, you're not really using that.

16 MR. HAYWARD: It would only apply if they come  
17 to us as a new applicant.

18 MR. PARTON: Right. So that's when I would  
19 have an issue. That would not be something, or  
20 would it be something that could be addressed in  
21 your appeals process; that is, you know, I come to  
22 you, I've come from another company. I've heard  
23 you have a better deal, even though I had a pretty  
24 good deal over here. How would you deal with me?  
25 My house is being foreclosed, I've lost my job, et

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

328

1 cetera, et cetera. How would you deal with that?

2 MR. HAYWARD: They would do the appeal  
3 process, provide the documentation that they have  
4 lost their job and this has affected their credit  
5 standing, and we would rate them as a neutral.

6 MR. PARTON: As a neutral? Okay. All right.  
7 Thank you. Any other questions?

8 MR. EAGELFELD: What's your experience with  
9 the proportion of no-hits? I guess you don't  
10 really have a no-score, because you have a special  
11 model. What can you say further on that?

12 MR. HAYWARD: Yeah. I had looked at ours and  
13 we were in the five, six percent range. It's

14 actually come down quite a bit. We have worked  
15 very hard with our vendor to do a better job of  
16 identifying credit reports. So we have, from what  
17 we traditionally -- where we started anyway, we've  
18 been able to reduce that number considerably.

19 MR. EAGELFELD: Who is your vendor?

20 MR. HAYWARD: We go through ChoicePoint and we  
21 go through Experian.

22 MR. PARTON: Do you all track your appeals as  
23 it regards credit score, such that if we wanted to  
24 get an idea of roughly what percentage of appeals  
25 are granted or not, we could take a look at that?

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□

329

1 MR. HAYWARD: I thought you would ask that  
2 question, since I heard Allstate give their  
3 percentage. I don't know for sure. We can try to  
4 get an answer to that, but I've never tried to find  
5 an answer to that. But I'll see if we have a way  
6 of tracking that.

7 MR. PARTON: And again, I don't know whether  
8 it measures the effectiveness of the process or  
9 not, but I think it would be another data element  
10 that we can look at. I would appreciate it.

11 I want to thank you very much for coming, and  
12 you, too, Mr. Rio. I also want to thank those who  
13 have been here and participated in this hearing.  
14 It's been a long day; actually, a little bit longer  
15 than I thought it would be. I won't say why, but I  
16 am glad it's over. And I am now adjourning this

17 hearing. Thank you.  
18 (whereupon, the proceeding was concluded at  
19 5:12 p.m.)

20 \* \* \*  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

□ FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

330

1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER  
2  
3  
4

5 I, LISA A. BABCOCK, do hereby certify that I  
6 was authorized to and did report the foregoing  
7 proceedings, and that the transcript, pages 134 through  
8 329, is a true and correct record of my stenographic  
9 notes.  
10

11 Dated this 4th day of March, 2009 at  
12 Tallahassee, Leon County, Florida.  
13

14 \_\_\_\_\_  
15 LISA A. BABCOCK  
16 Court Reporter  
17  
18  
19

Transcript Vol 2.txt

20

21

22

23

24

25

FOR THE RECORD REPORTING TALLAHASSEE, FLORIDA 850.222.5491

□